THEODORE COTTINGHAM

Jesus the Pattern

A Commoner becomes God ... now all will

First published by Cottingham House Publishing 2023

Copyright © 2023 by Theodore Cottingham

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording, scanning, or otherwise without written permission from the publisher. It is illegal to copy this book, post it to a website, or distribute it by any other means without permission.

Theodore Cottingham asserts the moral right to be identified as the author of this work.

First edition

This book was professionally typeset on Reedsy.
Find out more at reedsy.com

Contents

I Jesus the Commoner

1 Jesus the Commoner 3
Introduction 5
Man shall live by … 7
Jesus' life as a child 10
Jesus learned the voice of his father 11
Jesus learned to let father teach him 13
Jesus learned how to learn 14
Jesus learned that the scriptures are not ultimate authority 18
Jesus learned what scriptures applied to him 22
Jesus learned that scriptures addressed his "now" 23
Jesus learned the values of his father. 26
Jesus learned to die to what others thought, said, and did 29
Jesus learned to die to the values and appearance of this world 32
Jesus learned how to become a priest unto God 34

Jesus learned how to see into the kingdom of heaven 37
Jesus learned how to enter the kingdom of heaven 39
Jesus learned how to become one with the father 41
Understanding the message of the pattern 43
Your reward for birthing the patternship of the pattern 48
Summary 52

II A New View

2 A New View 57
Invitation 57
The Rebel 60
The Revolutionary 62
The One 68
The One Minded Man 74
The Radical 79
The Revisionist 82
The Reformer 86
The Priest 92
The King 98
The Educator 102
The Perfect 106
The Pattern 108
Jesus was a leader 112
Learning to see love in action 115
Learning how to lead 116
Summary 118

III A New Path

3 A New Path 125
Invitation 125
Christ is educated 132
Jesus educated 135
Jesus transformed 141
Jesus surrendered 143
Jesus' body 146
Jesus' mind 149
Jesus' word 154
Jesus' word-blood-body 156
God reproduces God by word 157
Religion describes God by separating it 159
Religion inserted itself between God and man 160
Religion reconciled man's logic with man's limitations 161
Humanity breeds humans separate from God 162
Jesus redefined himself by father's words 168
Jesus redefined his world by father's words 169
Jesus redefined his word by father's world 171
Jesus redefined his role by father's words 175
Jesus learned the authority of the Creator 178
The Creator created all creation to become The Creator 185
Jesus' mission became the father's mission 187
The mission of The One is to bring forth The One 190
The Father brings forth the son 192

The son brings forth the father 193
Religion no longer controls what Christ is 195
Religion no longer controls God 197
Poised for Resurrection 197
God breeds Gods not separate from God 199
Who do you say you are? 201
Who do I say you are? 202
Revolution of One 205
Revelation 208
Summary 210

IV A New Reality

4 A New Reality 215
Invitation 215
Introduction 218
Jesus pattern'd a new reality 227
New Creation Reality 229
The New Birth – is resurrection of The New out of The Old 230
Humans became hybrids 232
How we are built 233
The role of want 235
There is no Satan, only Us 237
The Cost to Enter Transcendent Reality 239
Left behind no more 243
Discipline is at the heart of Transformation 249
Firstborn for a reason 255
Duality is nonexistent 257
Matter is programmed 258

Black holes in space 259
Sacrifice is integral to wisdom, central to love 260
The supreme power of the mind 262
Words create 267
Angels reproduce angels 269
Summary 270

V The New Beginning begins

5 The New Beginning … begins 275
Invitation 275
The end of the world 276
The end of machines 278
God's force of love 278
God is feminine, not masculine 279
The time is now 281
Your true body – of light 281
Please defeat death 282
The Kingdom of Molecular Worlds, we de-create 283
Christ is a God of light and we are all one 285
Maturity is about a transformation process 285
The landscape of angels changes now. 286
The Role of Theodore's Covenant: Database One 287
Understanding Israel 290
Jesus made of himself no reputation 294
All religions are now rendered powerless to conceive in us 296
God defined 297

Light-beings birth 300
The seed of this new race 301
The Role of Time 302
God was a race 303
The Lord God was a race 304
The Bible is Allegory 305
Your brain is a circuit board 307
The soul is a function of your circuit board 308
We are not in a 3-D world 308
The Creator's Creator is here and I'm it 309
Becoming virgins again 310
Reordering of the Cosmos 311
The Order of Melchizedek 313
Galactic reign of love The Federation of the Angels 313
Interstellar commerce 314
I create a new me 314
The Kingdom of God is within you 315
Cyclic Israel understood 316
The Role of Forgiveness 317
The Role of Leadership 318
The Role of Prayer 319
The New Beginning … has begun 320
Next step 320

About the Author 322

1

Jesus the Commoner

Jesus begins to discover who he is

One

Jesus the Commoner

Invitation

The great commission is to be what Jesus became, to give what he gave, receive what he received, experience what he experienced, bringing forth the life of our father to be not separate, regardless of our vocation.

1 John 2:6 tells us that, Whoever claims to live in him must walk as Jesus did.

1 Peter 2:21 says that Jesus left us an example, and we are to follow in his steps.

Jesus said in John 14:12, In solemn truth I tell you, anyone believing in me shall do the same miracles I have done, and

even greater ones…."

For us to walk as Jesus did, and follow in his steps, we must venture into God in ways never before thought possible. Consider the verses above and how they are giving us direct instruction for how we are to be living here right now. Jesus brought us revision of the Mosaic law. He brought into the practice of serving God the importance of one's heart, thoughts, and motives. Jesus took us way beyond the practice of "serving God" to truly "knowing God."

Jesus was a teacher. He went about doing good, healing people, and speaking often of his father, and told us we have the same father. He taught about the kingdom of heaven and revealed to us how to enter it by giving us the words our father had given him.

He seemed to have a special relationship with God yet consistently identified himself as a man just like other men, and bringing emphasis to it by calling himself, son of man. It appears that Jesus greatly desired to show others that he was not categorically superior to anyone else, but that in every way he was exactly like we are; that we all are one family.

Jesus' life affected the world more than any person. His life is a model of leadership yet his servanthood permeates his leadership, and his leadership permeates his servanthood. His servanthood and his leadership were in fact the very same. Servanthood and leadership are inextricable.

Matthew 16:24 Jesus said, If any man will come after me, let

him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. John 12:26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be.

When Jesus said "follow me" he also told us in Matthew 16:25 that, For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

This is an invitation to enter in to a process of exploration and adventure; an invitation to allow God to begin to speak to you through the pages of this book to see that Jesus is our pattern and we truly are to walk as he walked, do as he did, and become as he became.

This booklet is an invitation to see Jesus as the pattern for your life.

Introduction

Jesus was a human being. He came in the flesh. He valued the scriptures. He learned to pray, becoming a person of prayer even as a child. He became a carpenter. All during these years Jesus learned to be still and hear the voice of his father. This is how Jesus' father was able to impart into Jesus all that he had to learn. Father taught, Jesus learned.

Through this relationship of interaction with father directly, Jesus learned father's love, father's heart, and how father desires to show us the kingdom of heaven so all will enter it

in the here and now.

Jesus often referred to himself as the son of man to help us realize that he in every way was just like we are; born of flesh. Instead of us ascribing special powers to Jesus and us thinking we can never be like him, let us consider many scriptures that show us that Jesus' desire all along was to show us how we are to do what he did, and how when he said, "follow me," he was telling us to learn to do so.

Jesus did not "***do***" the things he did, he "***let***" them be done through him.

Jesus had to learn how to let these things be done through him, and he learned it. And we must learn it.

Jesus said I of my own self can do nothing.

John 5:19 I tell you the truth, the Son can do nothing by himself;

Jesus said that he did not do the works, but that his father did them.

John 14:10 …the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

Jesus said that he did only what he saw the father do.

John 5:19 the Son can do only what he sees his Father doing, because whatever the Father does the Son also does.

Jesus said that he said only what he heard from the father.

John 14:10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? The words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwells in me.

Jesus said that he had given us the glory that father had

given to him.

John 17:22 I have given them the glory that you gave me, that they may be one as we are one.

Jesus said that he had given to us the words that father had given to him.

John 17:8 For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me.

Jesus was able to do what he did because he learned the voice of his father, and his father taught him how to do these things, or let these things be done through him.

When Jesus told us that man is not to live by bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of the father, he was describing to us the way we can live life that allows us to enter the kingdom of heaven - true reality - while here on this earth.

Man shall live by ...

Jesus said in Matthew 4:4 Man shall not live by bread alone but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of the father.

In that simple short sentence Jesus has given to each of us the key to living the life that he lived, one that was in constant communion with the father, where father was continuously giving Jesus words and pictures. The words and pictures that came into his mind from father were life-giving. They were not words of good or evil, they were words of life.

Jesus said in John 6:63 The words I have spoken to you are spirit and they are life.

Note also that Jesus said the words he had spoken are spirit. When we hear words, we give them abode in us, or we refuse them. We let those words live in us, dwell in us, or we put them out of us. The words we accept we let live within us, giving them space, giving them place, giving them honor by giving them room inside of us.

In John 8:37, Jesus said …you have no room for my word. Each and every one of us choose the words, word patterns, clauses, phrases, and combinations of words that we give room to in our being.

As powerful as the words we hear are, the words we speak are even more powerful than the words we hear.

Matthew 15:10-11 Jesus said, Hear, and understand: Not that which goeth into the mouth defiles a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defiles a man.

In Matthew 12:34 Jesus said, …for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

Thus our heart is linked to our mouth and the words we speak. We speak what our heart has received, welcomed, and given place.

So what is our heart? The word "heart" here is translated from the Greek word kardia which speaks of the thoughts or feelings, the mind. Apparently the words heart and mind

could be interchanged at the will of the translator. What our mind is full of, our mouth speaks. Our mind is full of thoughts, thoughts being formed of word combinations that form pictures and images inside of us.

The words, word patterns, and images inside of us create the world we know. Jesus learned how God the father spoke into his mind. He learned to differentiate the words of his intellect from the words of his father. Our father was then able to teach Jesus how to see the kingdom of heaven while he walked the earth, how to enter the kingdom of heaven while he walked the earth, and how to reveal the kingdom of heaven to us, so that we would do the same. This is what is meant by "follow me".

The world we live in barrages us with words but are they words that incarcerate us, limit us, allowing us to only see through a glass darkly what is really real? Or do the words given to us, spoken to us, preached to us, taught to us in schools, actually set us free to operate in the fullness of God's design?

There were many words of Jesus' culture that tried to define to him the world he lived in, what God was, where God was, how God was to be served; as well as how life in general was to be lived. But Jesus learned something early in life that transformed his life; he learned to pray, he learned to value the scriptures, the scriptures helped him learn how to hear the voice of his father. His father then taught him who he was, leading him to experience a process that brought forth the fullness of maturity in him to be who he was, allowing

him to do what he did. Jesus broke the authority of the words that had been given him that were not congruent with father's heart. And Jesus is our pattern.

Jesus' life as a child

Jesus was born to common people in common settings without affluence or privilege. He had other brothers and had to learn as a child all the things every person must learn during childhood. He had to learn how to speak the language, how to read and write, and how to count numbers. He had to learn how to play with other children.

He had to learn how to communicate with others and represent things accurately in his conversations. He had to learn how to keep from embellishing the facts, overstating or understating what he was discussing. He had to learn how to be sensitive to others, sometimes speaking, sometimes asking questions, sometimes just listening.

Jesus spent much time learning the scriptures even as child because we know that when he was twelve years old, he was able to converse with temple leaders, listening to them and asking them questions.

Luke 2:41-47 Now Jesus' parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the Passover. And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned,

the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it. But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance. And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him. And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, **sitting** in the midst of the doctors, **both hearing them, and asking them questions**. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

This passage in Luke gives us remarkable insight into Jesus as a twelve year old.

His knowledge of scripture was extensive, not just in fact, but in concept. This is evident because he not only asked good questions, he provided some answers to their questions. A person's questions and answers both reveal the level of understanding of a subject.

Jesus learned the voice of his father

Jesus spent much time in the scriptures reading them, learning them, plumbing their depths, linking statements and phrases.

Jesus thought on the scriptures. He thought about them. Weeks and months and years went by as he applied himself to the scriptures, studying them, and memorizing them. Jesus quoted the Old Testament scriptures many times in his teachings, especially from the book of Isaiah.

As Jesus spent many hours letting the words of the scriptures abide in him and dwell in his consciousness, he began to be conscious of thoughts that would come into in his mind. He began to recognize that these thoughts seemed to come from inside of him. These thoughts were not from an external voice but a voice there inside of him that his mind began to recognize as the voice of his father … the teacher.

Matthew 23:10 Nor are you to be called 'teacher,' for you have one Teacher, the Christ.

Jesus was speaking of the father, calling his father, the Christ.

This is what Jesus began to experience, the recognition of God the father teaching him directly. This was exactly what was prophesied in the Old Testament by the prophet Jeremiah.

Jeremiah 31:31 Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant:

Jeremiah 31:33 this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

The Old Testament laws dealt with rules, the performance of external regulations, administered by the priesthood of the few. The priesthood was changed from being a few people to including everyone. This was our father's heart all along, for us to know his voice directly so that he could teach us fully who he is, who we are, and how to operate in the fullness of the kingdom of heaven here on earth.

Hebrews 7:12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

Thus the law was changed to reflect this accordingly. The law was no longer a set of external codified regulations that were a type and shadow of the real, but the real law, that of love, placed inside of every one of us. God wrote his law, his heart, upon the inside of all of us, and speaks to us by speaking into our consciousness. This is the operation of The New Covenant.

Jesus learned to let father teach him

As Jesus began to recognize increasingly the voice of his father, something began to form in him. What was forming in him was the revelation of God, being formed by God himself through the words that became the thoughts that Jesus surrendered to.

Jesus let the words of the father become preeminent in the areas father spoke to him about. He chose to believe the words that came into his mind from father as being more real than the words of his culture. He chose to believe the words that came forth from inside of him, that he believed were from God, to the extent that he let those words redefine reality to him. This allowed him to begin to see and enter the kingdom of heaven while he walked the earth. Thus Jesus let his fleshly mind, his carnal mind, become slain.

Jesus surrendered to the words in him given him by the father during the process of many hours. He valued those words going over and over them in his mind, letting his mind become transformed solely into the mind of Christ, his father.

As Jesus spent time with the words given to him by father, he pondered them in his heart, and gave those words priority over all other words. He let those words dwell in him, and he learned how to abide in them. He let those words create the transformation process inside of him such that at some point, he began to become those words. These hours allowed transformation to take place in a process of development. His very being began to be transformed into the likeness of God, by the words of God directly into him.

When the process was complete, he was the exact representation of God, the express image of his person, because he had become the word made flesh. He had become a new man, a new creation, perfect, incorruptible, and sinless. Through all this process, he became the first begotten of the father, the firstborn from the dead, the firstfruits of them that sleep; he had now become the same as his father, the Christ.

Jesus learned how to learn

Jesus became as a little child to let the father teach him about father's world. Without becoming as a little child Jesus could not have seen the kingdom of heaven here on the earth, for he would have thought the learned peoples of his day represented

the true source of higher learning. Jesus had learned how to be still and hear father's voice by obeying the following verses;

Psalms 46:10, Be still, and know that I am God.

Habakkuk 2:20 the LORD is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

Zephaniah 1:7 Be silent before the Sovereign LORD….

In this process, Jesus learned how to learn. Jesus learned that the source and center of all learning was truly the voice of his father inside of him. He could not have learned this without taking time to be still and listen for that voice of father within.

The process of being still to hear the voice of father within you cannot be underestimated. It cannot be short-circuited. There are no short cuts. We each one must learn how to mature in not only hearing God's voice, but in our understanding of it, and "following" it.

Matthew 13:11-12 Jesus said, The knowledge of the secrets of the kingdom of heaven has been given to you…. Whoever has will be given more, and he will have an abundance. Whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken from him.

As we learn to be still, we can give our father's words room to grow within us. And the more we have of his words the more we will be given of God by God. God will not limit us, but teach us about all things.

1 John 2:20 … ye have an anointing from the Holy One, and you know all things.

1 John 2:27 … the anointing which you have received of him abides in you, and you need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teaches you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it has taught you, you shall abide in him.

Let us consider the word "all." Father will teach us about all things. All things include the formation of the universe, the makeup of space, time, gravity, DNA construction, medicine, quantum mechanics, etc. There is nothing that our father has withheld from us. He has given us the completion of himself along with all power and authority to operate in it, but only as we surrender to him.

Proverbs 2:6 For the LORD gives wisdom: out of his mouth comes knowledge and understanding. Proverbs 9:10 The fear of the LORD is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.

Jesus probably had access to the book of Daniel that told of Daniel and his three friends being wiser than all the other wise people of that nation. Note the source of their superior knowledge and understanding as stated in the verses below. Note also that the superior knowledge and understanding that God gave them was in the areas of "all kinds of literature and learning."

Daniel 1:17-20 To these four young men God gave knowledge and understanding of all kinds of literature and learning…. At the end of the time set by the king to bring them in, The king Nebuchadnezzar talked with them, and he found none

equal to Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael and Azariah…. In every matter of wisdom and understanding about which the king questioned them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and enchanters in his whole kingdom.

Note the range and scope of excellence God had given these four men. Just as God had given wisdom and knowledge to the four men in the book of Daniel, Jesus learned God's anointing was for every vocation and that God himself would come and anoint the skill and learning that each person attained. Note also that God did this as recorded in Exodus with the building of the temple.

Exodus 31:1-6 Then the LORD said to Moses, See, I have chosen Bezalel son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, and I have filled him with the Spirit of God, with skill, ability and knowledge in all kinds of crafts to make artistic designs for work in gold, silver and bronze, to cut and set stones, to work in wood, and to engage in all kinds of craftsmanship. Moreover, I have appointed Oholiab son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, to help him. Also I have given skill to all the craftsmen to make everything I have commanded you.

Note again how God gave to people skill, ability, knowledge to engage in all kinds of workmanship. Note that he gave skill to "the craftsmen," those who had already exercised diligence to learn and operate with excellence at what they did.

In learning how to learn from father, realize that his teaching is in words, pictures, revelation, and all flows into experiences and through experiences where you act on what he has given

you, what he shows you, tells you, reveals to you. This learning process is experiential and transformative. You don't just do transactions, you become. And then your doing comes out of your being.

Jesus learned that the scriptures are not ultimate authority

It was during these years of process that Jesus learned that the scriptures were not his ultimate authority, but the voice of his father inside of him was. The same is true for each of us today.

Jesus frequently challenged the scribes and Pharisees who placed more emphasis on the written scriptures than they did having a living relationship with the living God. Even today, people who value their religious "book" of scripture more than knowing God directly make the very same mistake the Pharisees did.

The scriptures speak much about God, but are not God. Scriptures may speak of the real but cannot birth the real. The scriptures are a type and shadow of the real; ink on paper.

Hebrews 10:1 For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

As much as Jesus valued the scriptures, he knew that having

the scriptures did not bring one into eternal life, and he addressed it this way:

John 5:39-40 You diligently study the Scriptures because you think that by them you possess eternal life. These are the Scriptures that testify about me, yet you refuse to come to me to have life.

Jesus learned what scriptures were God's heart and which ones were not. In Matthew 5 Jesus brought revision to six areas of the law. Jesus revised how the law dealt with murder, adultery, divorce, oaths, revenge, and loving neighbors, hating enemies.

Matthew 5:21-22 You have heard that it was said… Do not murder, and anyone who murders will be subject to judgment. But I tell you that anyone who is angry with his brother will be subject to judgment.

Matthew 5:27-28 You have heard that it was said, 'Do not commit adultery. But I tell you that anyone who looks at a woman lustfully has already committed adultery with her in his heart.

Matthew 5:33-35 Again, you have heard that it was said, Do not break your oath, but keep the oaths you have made to the Lord. But I tell you, Do not swear at all: either by heaven, for it is God's throne; or by the earth, for it is his footstool; or by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the Great King.

Matthew 5:38-41 You have heard that it was said, 'Eye for eye, and tooth for tooth. But I tell you, Do not resist an evil person. If someone strikes you on the right cheek, turn to him the other also. And if someone wants to sue you and take

your tunic, let him have your cloak as well. If someone forces you to go one mile, go with him two miles.

Matthew 5:43-45 You have heard that it was said, 'Love your neighbor and hate your enemy. But I tell you: Love your enemies and pray for those who persecute you, that you may be sons of your Father in heaven. He causes his sun to rise on the evil and the good, and sends rain on the righteous and the unrighteous.

Jesus brought modification to the established law of the religious. He brought the revelation that the internal motive of a person is more important than their external performance of a religious requirement. A person's internal motive is all important. He spoke of doing things not to be seen by men, but in secret, allowing God to reward each one openly.

Jesus went about teaching about the kingdom of heaven, doing miracles, talking about his father, and telling others they had the same father that he did.

Jesus then taught people to pray not like the Pharisees who wanted to be seen, but to address God as their father, giving us a model prayer. Jesus was redefining how God is seen and thought about.

John 20:17 Jesus said, …and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

Matthew 23:9 Jesus said, Call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

This was revolutionary!

Jesus let the scriptures lead him to a certain point, but he did not then let the scriptures limit his growth in knowing God. Jesus did not let just the scriptures speak to him by what had been written previously, he let the mind of Christ his father be formed in him completely by allowing father to teach him freely about all things.

Jesus let the scriptures be, as it were, a tutor or schoolmaster, as Paul refers to:

Galatians 3:24-25 … the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

Jesus realized the value of scriptures and valued them accordingly. He also recognized that scriptures do not always reflect God's heart and desire for us, thus recognizing their limitation in bringing us to the fullness of knowing our father.

Let us do as Jesus our pattern did. Let us value the scriptures and let them help us reach the point in God where father's voice is recognized and becomes our primary source of knowledge, wisdom, and understanding. This is the only way we will learn to operate fully in his kingdom while here on earth.

Let us recognize that many scriptures are given by God and reflect his heart and his kingdom, but that all scriptures do not. Many interpretations are convoluted, and have been for centuries. It is for us to ask father about directly, discuss with others who are surrendered to God's fullness, and to work

out our own salvation while we let father's voice continue to reveal his mind directly into our mind.

Jesus learned what scriptures applied to him

Some may think that Jesus had full knowledge of all the scriptures that applied to him, but let us remember that Jesus was tempted in every way like every other person. Jesus came as flesh as all flesh does, in a womb 9 months and then out as a baby not knowing anything. Jesus was human, he was a man. He had to have gone through periods of serious doubt and introspection evaluating what prophecies applied to him and how, how, how all this would occur. He had to have questioned whether he had the ability to fulfill what he saw as applying to him.

To see the value of what Jesus did for us, we must see not his deity, but his humanness. Jesus was born with no special powers. Every aspect of deity was laid aside for him to come simply, as one of us.

Philippians 2:7 Jesus made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men.

Hebrews 2:16-17 Jesus took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham. Wherefore in all things Jesus was made like his brethren ….

It is in seeing, realizing, and comprehending Jesus' humanity that we can begin to see what he did for us, what he gave us, what he revealed to us, showing us our father, and the kingdom that we have been given to operate in; the kingdom of heaven.

It is through this understanding that we can truly see Jesus as our pattern.

We must study the scriptures just as Jesus did, and let our father reveal to us the scriptures that apply to us here and now. Jesus had to open his heart and mind to allow father to teach him, so must we.

If we are not open to the fact that there are many scriptures that apply to us to learn what he learned, to become as he became, then we will miss the message of the life of the pattern – that we are to become as our pattern.

Jesus was not born knowing what scriptures applied to him, he had to learn them. Just as it was imperative that Jesus learn the scriptures that applied to him, so it is for all of us as well.

Jesus learned that scriptures addressed his "now"

Jesus learned that the scriptures were not just a mixture of history and prophecy dealing with time past and time future'd. He learned how to understand the scriptures without regard to time. He learned to see that all the scriptures address

the now. For Jesus, it was his now, meaning that all the old testament scriptures that he had access to helped him see reality at that moment.

Consider Jesus feeding the 5,000. Luke 9:11-17 Jesus welcomed the crowds and spoke to them about the kingdom of God, and healed those who needed healing. Late in the afternoon the Twelve came to him and said, Send the crowd away so they can go to the surrounding villages and countryside and find food and lodging, because we are in a remote place here. He replied, You give them something to eat. They answered, We have only five loaves of bread and two fish—unless we go and buy food for all this crowd. About five thousand men were there. But he said to his disciples, Have them sit down in groups of about fifty each. The disciples did so, and everybody sat down. Taking the five loaves and the two fish and looking up to heaven, he gave thanks and broke them. Then he gave them to the disciples to set before the people. They all ate and were satisfied, and the disciples picked up twelve basketfuls of broken pieces that were left over.

Jesus knew that God had caused food to be multiplied with Elisha:

2 Kings 4:42-44 A man came from Baal Shalishah, bringing the man of God twenty loaves of barley bread baked from the first ripe grain, along with some heads of new grain. "Give it to the people to eat," Elisha said. "How can I set this before a hundred men?" his servant asked. But Elisha answered, "Give it to the people to eat. For this is what the LORD says: 'They

will eat and have some left over.'" Then he set it before them, and they ate and had some left over, according to the word of the LORD.

Jesus knew about Melchizedek bringing bread and wine to Abram (Genesis 14:18).

Jesus knew that God had given Abram all the land Abram could see (Genesis 13:15) as well as promising Abram his descendants would be a numerous as the stars of heaven (Genesis 15:5). He knew that God established a body broken in two, and blood, as part of acknowledging his covenant with Abram (Genesis 15:8-17).

Jesus knew the leadership exhibited by Joseph, Moses, Joshua, Deborah, Ruth, Esther, Elijah, Elisha, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Nehemiah, etc.

Jesus knew how the children of Israel were made slaves in Egypt, and how they are a picture of humanity today.

Jesus knew that the promise that God gave the Israelites of his Promised Land that represented the kingdom of heaven.

Jesus knew that the promise God gave to the Israelites during their lifetime extended to us entering the kingdom of heaven during our lifetime.

Knowing these things, or to state this more accurately, Jesus having learned these things from the scriptures and then letting himself be taught by our father directly, Jesus became the first person to enter the kingdom of heaven while still living here in the flesh.

The reason Jesus could going about teaching the kingdom

of God is that he had experienced it by letting father open the kingdom of heaven up to him. That is exactly what God desires to do for all of us, to open our eyes to what he has prepared for us.

To do this we must allow the scriptures to speak to us not like as in times past, with it seeming to address the past and the future. We must see them as historical, prophetic, and also how they show us our own here and now.

Jesus learned the values of his father.

Here are a few examples of the values that Jesus learned from our father.

Jesus learned that father valued meekness, in fact, it was one of his most valued values. Father chose the meekest man on the earth to lead the Israelites out of slavery.

Numbers 12:3 Now the man Moses was very meek, more than all the men which were upon the face of the earth.

Matthew 18:4 Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

Jesus learned about father's emphasis on love, even to the extent of telling us of the imperative to love every person, even those who hate us, curse us, and use us wrongfully.

Matthew 5:44-45 Jesus said, I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; That you may be the children of your Father which is in heaven.

Jesus learned that a person's reward from father comes from the motive of that person in doing something, rather than from the doing of an action by itself.

Matthew 6:1 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

Jesus learned that father valued us forgiving others of their trespasses.

Matthew 6:14-15 For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you: But if you forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

Jesus learned that father wants far more for us than we want for ourselves.

Matthew 7:11 If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

Jesus learned that father was far more concerned with an interactive relationship with a person than them doing all

sorts of good works.

Matthew 7:21-23 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me.

Jesus learned the value of anointing others and taught his disciples to do it. He knew that God had instituted the practice of anointing kings and priests as reflected in many Old Testament scriptures, and he knew that father's heart was for all of us to operate as kings and priests. When he sent out his disciples, they anointed those they prayed for.

Mark 6:7 And Jesus called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits; Mark 6:12-13 And they went out, and preached that men should repent. And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

Jesus had a profound respect for children.

Matthew 18:5 Jesus said, Whoever welcomes a little child like this in my name welcomes me.

Matthew 11:25 Jesus said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because you have hid these things from the

wise and prudent, and have revealed them unto babes.

Jesus learned that father cares very much about the word father and how it is used.

Matthew 23:9 Jesus said, Call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

Learning the values of our father is to learn about the kingdom of heaven. As we make our father's values our values, our thinking must change. As our belief system changes our behavior must change. Our present world then begins to be turned upside down. Other people will challenge us and make us question what we are learning. It is in this process we begin to experience a cost in following Jesus that is rarely spoken of.

Jesus learned to die to what others thought, said, and did

Hebrews 5:8 Although Jesus was a son, he learned obedience from what he suffered.

Jesus experienced significant suffering, even as a child. For just like Joseph had a dream that his brothers bowed down to him, Jesus' birth had been announced by an angel, and his brothers knew this, along with the stories of Jesus' birth their parents told them. Joseph's brothers hated him for his dream and sold him into slavery. Jesus' brothers did not believe in him and acted with contempt, telling him he needed to go

promote himself if he was going to be a public figure.

John 7:2-5 … when the Jewish Feast of Tabernacles was near, Jesus' brothers said to him, "You ought to leave here and go to Judea, so that your disciples may see the miracles you do. No one who wants to become a public figure acts in secret. Since you are doing these things, show yourself to the world." For even his own brothers did not believe in him.

Oh that an entire family could see that Jesus is the pattern for all of their lives and quest into that pattern together, all encouraging each other, all giving each other great leeway to interact, discuss, and advance synergistically together in becoming the pattern.

When a person begins to comprehend and quest into being the pattern God gave us in the here and now to follow into the kingdom of heaven, the path is circuitous, unpredictable, and often misunderstood by others, especially those closest.

Consider these words of Jesus from Matthew 10:34-36 Do not think that I have come to bring peace to the earth. I did not come to bring peace, but a sword. For I have come to turn a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law, a man's enemies will be the members of his own household.

When one person in a family begins to enter The Pattern, and begins to operate outside of their cultural norms, those around them often cease to be encouragers and become the opposite, often inflicting great emotional stress on themselves

and all those around them. So the need of learning to "eat" the words of Isaiah 11:3 become of paramount importance in one's quest for following our pattern into the kingdom.

Isaiah 11:3 He will not judge by what he sees with his eyes, or decide by what he hears with his ears.

Luke 14:26-27 If anyone comes to me and does not hate his father and mother, his wife and children, his brothers and sisters—yes, even his own life—he cannot be my disciple. And anyone who does not carry his cross and follow me cannot be my disciple.

Luke 14:33 In the same way, any of you who does not give up everything he has cannot be my disciple.

Jesus learned to live not by the sight of his eyes or the hearing in his ears, but by the words of his father. Thus he did not let circumstances dictate to him. What people did and what they said did not pull him back into his fleshly sense logic, or the feelings of a natural man, but he increasingly learned how to remain in a state of peace that surpassed all the understanding of this present world, a peace that allowed him always to be able to hear his father speak.

John 7:24 Jesus said, Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

Jesus learned to die to the values and appearance of this world

In following Jesus our pattern, we must learn to die not only to the words of other people we care about, we must in fact die to what we have been taught that is not congruent with what God begins to teach us directly by his voice inside of us.

Romans 12:2 Do not conform any longer to the pattern of this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind.

1 Corinthians 3:19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God.

We might have spent years learning the wisdom of this world, especially as it relates to the scriptures and our spiritual worship. We have often surrendered to the words that we have been given by others as truth, thinking they have more insight into Godly matters than we do. We may say we want to know God and know him intimately but when God begins to reveal how different he is, and how different his ways are, and how different the kingdom of heaven operates than this world, it can be extremely challenging. Let us not kid ourselves about the difficulty to die to what we have held as truth. It is not often easy to leave behind the vain philosophies of this world that have been entrenched for hundreds of years that we have held as truth.

Philippians 3:8 What is more, I consider everything a loss compared to the surpassing greatness of knowing Christ Jesus my Lord, for whose sake I have lost all things. I consider them

rubbish, that I may gain Christ.

In the revelation of truth there is an element of suffering. To receive the revelation of truth-giving life, we must die to what we have previously held on to as truth. We must in fact lay down our life that conformed to the rudimentary elements of this world that everyone praises the mastery of, and then pick up our new lives in Christ.

Colossians 2:8 See to it that no one takes you captive through hollow and deceptive philosophy, which depends on human tradition and the basic principles of this world rather than on Christ.

There is suffering involved to find and enter the truth, but oh the glory, the magnificent splendor, the kingdom of heaven opened to us here and now; the Promised Land father promised us now ours. And it is here for us to receive and enter now, not upon our physical death. If we die now to this world and become one with father, death has no hold on us ever again.

Will we all suffer somehow? Jesus did. Jesus is our pattern.

2 Corinthians 1:5 For just as the sufferings of Christ flow over into our lives, so also through Christ our comfort overflows.

Philippians 1:29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

Philippians 3:10 That I may know him, and the power of his

resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

2 Timothy 3:12 In fact, everyone who wants to live a godly life in Christ Jesus will be persecuted.

1 Peter 2:21 For even hereunto were you called: because Christ also suffered for us, **leaving us an example, that you should follow his steps.**

Is it worth it? All that father gave unto Jesus, Jesus has given unto us.

John 17:22 I have given them the glory that you gave me, that they may be one as we are one.

1 Peter 4:13 But rejoice that you participate in the sufferings of Christ, so that you may be overjoyed when his glory is revealed.

1 John 3:2 Dear friends, now we are children of God, and what we will be has not yet been made known. But we know that when he appears, **we shall be like him.**

Jesus learned how to become a priest unto God

Jesus learned how to become a priest – not of religion – but of God.

Hebrews 2:16-17 For Jesus took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham. Wherefore in all things Jesus was made like his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God.

Jesus became a priest not according to the Law of Moses or the established Aaronic priesthood.

Hebrews 7:14 For it is clear that our Lord descended from Judah, and in regard to that tribe Moses said nothing about priests.

So how did Jesus learn that he was a priest? Jesus had learned to value the scriptures and had learned how scripture applied to him in the here and now. Jesus learned how Isaiah 61 applied to him and every son and daughter of God becoming a priest.

Isaiah 61:6 … ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: men shall call you the Ministers of our God.

Jesus knew the Psalms and knew that Psalm 110 addressed every person, and declared the priesthood was not given or authorized by man, but by God; and that it was established after the order of Melchizedek.

Psalms 110:4 The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.

Jesus did not do the things he did because he was privileged.

He was not born with any prior knowledge of how anything worked or operated. He was born of flesh and had to learn it from the scriptures and through the words that father gave into his mind, all interactively through the things that he suffered.

Jesus was a priest long before his public ministry. It was the operating in his priesthood even as a carpenter that allowed him to develop and mature as he did. He learned that God was not interested in the blood of bulls and goats, because father had stated that in Isaiah chapter one, written hundreds of years previous.

Isaiah 1:11-17 The LORD says, "I do not want all these sacrifices. I have had enough of your burnt sacrifices of male sheep and fat from fine animals. I am not pleased by the blood of bulls, lambs, and goats. You come to meet with me, but who asked you to do all this running in and out of my Temple's rooms? Don't continue bringing me worthless sacrifices! I hate the incense you burn. I can't stand your New Moons, Sabbaths, and other feast days; I can't stand the evil you do in your holy meetings. I hate your New Moon feasts and your other yearly feasts. They have become a heavy weight on me, and I am tired of carrying it. When you raise your arms to me in prayer, I will refuse to look at you. Even if you say many prayers, I will not listen to you, because your hands are full of blood. Wash yourselves and make yourselves clean. Stop doing the evil things I see you do. Stop doing wrong. Learn to do good. Seek justice. Punish those who hurt others. Help the orphans. Stand up for the rights of widows."

Isaiah 1:18 The LORD says, "Come, let us talk about these things."

Jesus talked with father about these things and father revealed his heart, and how all these things of the old law were but type and shadows of the real. Father valued the hearts of people interacting with him directly. None of the hierarchical systems that developed in religion were of father's heart.

Jesus took the time to learn father's voice, let father speak, and father revealed everything that he needed, to know father intimately. Inherent in this process was the revelation that allowed Jesus to see the kingdom of heaven, and then enter it, while still a man walking the earth.

Jesus learned how to see into the kingdom of heaven

We know that at times people have been able to see through the veil that separates the kingdom of heaven and the kingdom of this world. One such example is with

2 Kings 6:15-17 When the servant of the man of God got up and went out early the next morning, an army with horses and chariots had surrounded the city. "Oh, my lord, what shall we do?" the servant asked. "Don't be afraid," the prophet answered. "Those who are with us are more than those who are with them." And Elisha prayed, "O LORD, open his eyes so he may see." Then the LORD opened the servant's eyes, and he looked and saw the hills full of horses and chariots of

fire all around Elisha.

When Jesus fed the crowd of five thousand with two fish and five loaves of bread, how did he do it? Jesus knew that there is no lack in the kingdom of heaven and he had learned how to see into it. He could see that all the fish and bread needed to satisfy the appetites of all those people were right at his fingertips.

Matthew 14:14-20 And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; you give them to eat. And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. He said, Bring them to me. And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

Jesus could see what he needed to see that had already happened, far from his line of vision. How? He could see into the kingdom of heaven. It was not afar off somewhere else. It was right there, all around him. The molecular did not form his reality.

John 1:47-48 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and said to him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! How do you know me? Nathanael asked. Jesus answered, I saw you while you were still under the fig tree before Philip called you.

Jesus did not learn how to operate in the "miraculous", he learned to operate in the real.

Jesus learned how to enter the kingdom of heaven

Jesus had learned to trust the words of his father more than the appearance of reality around him. Having learned how to live by every word that proceeded out of the mouth of his father, rather than by the principles of this world, he was able to enter the realm that exists right here upon the earth, that transcends the laws of earth.

Matthew 5:20 Jesus said, Unless your righteousness exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

Matthew 7:21 Jesus said, Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

Matthew 18:3 Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, except you change and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

John 3:5 Jesus said, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

The righteousness of Jesus exceeded that of the Scribes and Pharisees who loved their books of the law they "canonized". Jesus did the will of his father by listening to father. Jesus changed and became as a little child. Jesus became born of water and of the spirit. Jesus entered the kingdom of heaven here on earth and continually revealed it to us by what he said and did.

Jesus learned that all power had been given to him. Thus he could heal the sick, raise the dead, walk on water, calm the storm, transport the boat, know what others were thinking, etc. All this was taught to him by our father that he might reveal our father and the kingdom to which we belong.

Luke 6:19 And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.

John 11:43-44 Jesus said with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

Matthew 14:24-25 Out on the lake the disciples were in trouble. For the wind had risen and they were fighting heavy seas. About four o'clock in the morning Jesus came to them, walking on the water!

Luke 8:24 The disciples went and woke him, saying, "Master, Master, we're going to drown!" He got up and rebuked the wind and the raging waters; the storm subsided, and all was calm.

John 6:21 Then they were willing to take him into the boat, and immediately the boat reached the shore where they were heading.

Luke 5:22 Jesus knew what they were thinking and asked, Why are you thinking these things in your hearts?

You see, the empirical nature of the kingdom of this world is not to limit you or me.

Colossians 2:8 See to it that no one takes you captive through hollow and deceptive philosophy, which depends on human tradition and the basic principles of this world….

Colossians 2:20 Since you died with Christ to the basic principles of this world, why, as though you still belonged to it, do you submit to its rules?

Rules? Time space and gravity is not true reality, and is not to rule over us anymore.

Jesus learned how to become one with the father

In all that Jesus learned, he learned the most valuable early in life; he learned to know the voice of his father. Learning the voice of his father opened up life to him beyond normal life. Our father is the ultimate father, continuously imparting himself into his son so he became the fullness of the Godhead complete.

Colossians 2:9 For in him dwells all the fullness of the Godhead bodily.

Through the revelation of The New Covenant, Jesus became the fullness of it. He became the words our father gave him that told him who he was, where he came from, and what he was to do here. He became those words in order to do those words, the words being revealed in flesh, walking the earth, revealing to us we are, limited no more, fulfilling our father's purpose for his being here.

Jesus became one with the father when he truly surrendered to the revelation that father was not separate from him, but in him. The only way to receive this is to surrender to it. Father was the word and the son birthed it. And according to Jesus we all have exactly the same father:

John 20:17 Jesus said, …and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God.

Matthew 23:9 Jesus said, Call no man your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

In John 10:30 Jesus said, I and my Father are one.

John 17:20-23 I pray also for those who will believe in me through their words, that all of them may be one, Father, just as you are in me and I am in you. May they also be in us so that the world may believe that you have sent me. I have given them the glory that you gave me, that they may be one as we are one: I in them and you in me. May they be brought to complete unity to let the world know that you sent me and

have loved them even as you have loved me.

Philippians 2:5-6 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus: Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God.

Jesus is our pattern. Jesus let.

Understanding the message of the pattern

To understand the message of the pattern you must decide for yourself what you believe this life was saying to you. What words did he give us directly? Are you able to question what you were taught? Will you explore and decide for yourself? Explore what he said to us without the lens of others over your eyes. Consider it faithfully? Prayerfully? How about surrenderedly, to simply what is being said; by Jesus?

He came as one of us to show us our real true father. He showed us who we are, what we have, and how to surrender to be enter the kingdom of heaven while here on the earth, defeating death.

You are not of this world. In fact, the very same way that Jesus was not of this world, none of us are of this world.

John 17:14 … they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

John 17:16 They are not of the world, even as I am not of

the world.

In our being not of this world, we came from the same place. We all came from where Jesus came from, where Jesus originated, long before he appeared on earth.

You came into the world the very same way that Jesus did.

John 17:18 As you have sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

Jesus wants you to experience the joy he experienced.

John 17:13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

The glory that was given Jesus, Jesus gave to you.

John 17:22 And the glory which you father gave to me, I have given them….

Jesus made no distinction who he gave the same glory to, Jesus gave it to all who would surrender their physical molecular kingdom for the kingdom unboundary'd.

Jesus was no more special to GOD than you are. Jesus wants you to know that.

John 17:23 …that the world may know that …you…have loved them, as you have loved me.

The oneness that Jesus experienced with our father, Jesus said was yours.

John 17:11 …these are in the world, …that they may be one,

as we are.

John 17:21 That they all may be one; as you, Father, are in me, and I in you, that they also may be one in us….

John 17:22 And the glory which you gave me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one

John 17:23 I in them, and you in me, that they may be made perfect in one;

Jesus wanted us to know we have the same father.

Jesus wanted us to know that father loves you and me the very same as he loved Jesus.

Jesus wanted us to know we came from the same place.

Jesus wanted us to know that everything he was given, we have been given.

Jesus wanted us to know that everything he walked in, we can walk in.

Jesus wanted us to know that everything he did we can do.

Jesus wanted us not to see him, but father.

Jesus was not showing us miracles for miracles sake, but showing us father's desire for all of us. Jesus was showing us father's heart, which limits not anyone, but in fact, gives us his all, to be his all, operate in all seamlessly.

Jesus was showing us, in every way, the operation of The New Covenant that leads into the kingdom of heaven.

Jesus is our pattern.

Jesus began the sharing of bread and wine for all of us to give bread and wine to each other. He gave us his body to be one

with it as he became one with the father so we would become one with the father as he was, so we would ALL BE ONE. One body, one blood; because that is what we truly are.

Jesus is our pattern for the priesthood of all believers.

Jesus commissioned every person in the world to do what he did.

Jesus let the words, desires, and power of our father flow to forgive sins

Jesus let the words, desires, and power of our father flow to heal others

Jesus let the words of the father flow to teach others.

Jesus gave to us all that father had given to him.

Jesus became a priest and a king.

Jesus is our pattern.

Our response to seeing Jesus as our pattern is to surrender to receive what has given everyone: the right to become **AS HE IS**. Not WAS – **IS!**

2 Peter 1:4 Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these you might be partakers of the divine nature.

1 John 3:2 Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

Romans 8:19 For all creation, gazing eagerly as if with out-

stretched neck, is waiting and longing to see the manifestation of the sons of God.

2 Thessalonians 1:10 Whenever he comes to be glorified **in his Holy Ones**, he will show his wonders **in his believers**….

Where does "he" come? IN the ones to be glorified. THAT is the resurrection experienced. Where does HE come? IN YOU!

When you see the son of GOD - AS HE IS, you will see you.

Does Jesus "return"? No.
Does "Jesus" return? No.
What Jesus became YOU BIRTH!

The word births the word. And you're the flesh on this earth now to BE it. ONE with it, is ONE. The first the last, the last the first, for there is only one. What HE became is birthed in you. Not separate, you birth it. You became what he became; for there is only ONE!

Jesus said in John 17: That they all shall be one, just as you, my Father, are in me, and I am in you, so that they also shall be one in us. And I have given them the glory that you have given me, so that they shall be one, just as we are one, so that the world shall believe that you have sent me. I in them and you in me, so that they shall be PERFECTED AS ONE….

Your reward for birthing the patternship of the pattern

Revelation 2:7 To him who overcomes, I will give the right to eat from the tree of life, which is in the paradise of God.

Revelation 2:11 He who overcomes will not be hurt at all by the second death.

Revelation 2:17 To him who overcomes, I will give some of the hidden manna. I will also give him a white stone with a new name written on it, known only to him who receives it.

Revelation 2:26-28 To him who overcomes and does my will to the end, I will give authority over the nations; He will rule them with an iron scepter; he will dash them to pieces like pottery; just as I have received authority from my Father. I will also give him the morning star.

Revelation 3:5 He who overcomes will, like them, be dressed in white. I will never blot out his name from the book of life, but will acknowledge his name before my Father and his angels.

Revelation 3:12 Him who overcomes I will make a pillar in the temple of my God. Never again will he leave it. I will write on him the name of my God and the name of the city of my God, the new Jerusalem, which is coming down out of heaven from my God; and I will also write on him my new name.

Revelation 3:21 To him who overcomes, I will give the right to sit with me on my throne, just as I overcame and sat down with my Father on his throne."

Revelation 21:7 He who overcomes will inherit all this, and I will be his God and he will be my son.

Revelation 5:10 And the lamb has made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Psalm 82:6 I have said, Gods ye are, And sons of the Most High — all of you.

John 10:34 …I SAID, YOU ARE GODS….

When Jesus said "follow me" he was inviting all of us see his life as the pattern father gave us for us to do the same as he did. Following the patternship of Jesus we can learn to walk in his footsteps, learn to learn as he learned, become what he became, do what he did, receive what he received, enter what he entered, and speak as he spoke.

Matthew 16:24 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

Luke 9:23 And he said to them all, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

John 10:27 My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

Jesus did not wait until he died a physical death to enter the kingdom of heaven, he entered the kingdom of heaven while he was a man walking this earth as a man. He was the first one to ever do this.

He valued the scriptures, learned them, and learned the voice of his father. He let his father reveal to him how to surrender

to become the firstborn from the dead, the firstfruit of those who sleep, and be the sacrifice lamb for all of us, once and for all. Jesus' body was broken and his blood shed to establish the doorway for all of us to walk in The New Covenant which brings us father's voice directly.

As we follow Jesus, we also will enter the kingdom of heaven while living here in the flesh. **This is what Jesus wanted us to do! Jesus became the way, the truth, and the life, to show us the door and to actually be the door we go through to father's house, the kingdom of heaven**.

John 10:7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

John 10:9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

Father had revealed to Jesus his role in becoming the door to the kingdom of heaven. That's why Jesus addressed Peter like he did in the following verse.

John 13:36 Simon Peter asked him, Lord, where are you going? Jesus replied, Where I am going, you cannot follow now, but you will follow later.

John 14:2-4 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there you may be also. And where I go you know, and the way you know.

Father's house is our house. It is the kingdom of heaven prepared for all of us. Us entering the kingdom of heaven simply requires us to surrender to the love of our true father and receive all that he has made available for to enter through Jesus the pattern.

Jesus learned to come to his father as a child with a sense of awe. He learned how to receive the love of his father and let father's joy be manifested in him, and through him to others. Jesus was a continuous learner, he never stopped learning.

Jesus learned he could trust his father, and that his father wanted to give him more than he could ever ask for or even think of on his own.

Jesus learned the power of words. He knew that words were more than utterances of communication, words are agents of transformation. Words embody thoughts, thoughts embody pictures, pictures create. Thus actually, words create. Our words create.

He was giving us immediate insight into how he had learned how to live, how he had learned to learn, how he had learned to become who he was.

John 15:13 Greater love has no one than this, that one lay down his life for his friends.

John 12:24-26 I tell you the truth, unless a kernel of wheat falls to the ground and dies, it remains only a single seed. But if it dies, it produces many seeds. The man who loves his life

will lose it, while the man who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life.

Whoever serves me must follow me; and where I am, my servant also will be. My Father will honor the one who serves me.

We are to learn everything Jesus learned, and become as our pattern. Jesus is our pattern.

Summary

As Jesus learned, so must we.

Jesus learned the voice of his father, so must we.

Jesus learned to let father teach him, so must we.

Jesus learned how to learn, so must we.

Jesus learned that the scriptures are not ultimate authority, so must we.

Jesus learned what scriptures applied to him, so must we.

Jesus learned that scriptures addressed his "now", so must we.

Jesus learned the values of his father, so must we.

Jesus learned to die to what others thought, said, and did; so must we.

Jesus learned to die to the values and appearance of this world, so must we.

Jesus learned how to become a priest unto God, so must we.

Jesus learned how to see into the kingdom of heaven, so must we.

Jesus learned how to enter the kingdom of heaven, so must

we.

Jesus learned how to become one with the father, so must we.

Understanding the message of the pattern, so must we.

The father gave the pattern in the son, but the son had to develop it. The seed of the kingdom was in him, but he had to learn maturity, through what the father taught him. He suffered to learn, so too, it will cost us to learn. As we learn – it changes us – from the inside out. Our outward circumstances change, as do our values. We begin to see who we are and what our power is – to surrender – to. Being one with the one that all one is now becomes the norm, for the new beginning. And ALL things change now. Amen.

The learn'ed be.

Amen.

II

A New View

Jesus responds to discovering who he is

Two

A New View

Invitation

This is an invitation to build on what was shared in Jesus the Pattern book 1 "A Commoner becomes God".

The New Beginnings Series is preparing us for a new beginning. Life as we have known it in the past no more programs us to continue it. It – of the past, is no more determining how we look at Jesus, the priesthood, or anything else for that matter, for matter rules this earth no more. Rules of matter no more constrain us. Shackles and bonds of the past no more chain us to the DNA of its words.

Every person must now re-decide what they believe about

who they are and what the message of Jesus was, and still is. Did he do things "for" us? Or did he show us how to? Did he let his father teach him directly, or did he show us how to learn? Did he transcend visible empirical reality ***for*** us, or was he showing us how? Was he the one to worship, or did he give us the path to become one with our father as he did, one with the same father?

Did Jesus do things FOR us so we would not have to? Or did he give us a pattern to enter true reality that transcends the visible empirical, to do what he did? Everyone will now have to decide that, for what they become is their choice, -s. Each person's choices sum to their choice, to be made now. What you choose, you are.

Let us see Jesus not romanticized as a baby in a manger with a halo, but a simple common man, born flesh, in a stinking stable without any attributes of specialness whatsoever in his being.

Jesus was a commoner, a person that had molecular flesh and red blood just like everyone else. He was subject to time space and gravity, infection, disease, cold and hunger. He had no royal rank or privilege other than what is given to every man woman and child of every nation tribe and tongue that ever lived. He was a flesh and blood person with the nature of all flesh within him, as we all have. Jesus was a normal person in every way just like you and me; a son of man.

This is an invitation to see Jesus as never seen before; through the eyes of one surrendered that give you his, and that's

you. Only you can open your mind to a new thought, to a new set of thoughts about how the life of Jesus has been "served" in services that have kept us from experiencing the fullness of his life. Explore his life for yourself. Challenge the assumptions you have made about him. Allow yourself to become an adventurer so that you are not just taking religion's presentation of the man Jesus.

Let yourself go beyond the superficial understandings of the past, so that whole new worlds are opened up to you, right now, here and now, in this life; not waiting for death to triumph over you. Allow yourself to explore Jesus' life as a pattern for yours, that no one can deny you. Everything he did, you can do; that was his request.

Jesus became the most radical revolutionary ever because of his love, and love operates by surrender. Surrender is the highest form of authority we have, and when we fully surrender all our authority to love, we become it. Love has no limits, and never dies.

Let us now begin to explore a deeper understanding of a common man who became the pattern for a race of humans to become something brand new.

This is an invitation to see the life of Jesus as seldom taught.

This is an invitation to see Jesus as a reformer. He wasn't born a reformer, he became one.

This is an invitation to see Jesus as an educator. He wasn't born an educator, he became one.

This is an invitation to see Jesus as a revolutionary. He

wasn't born a revolutionary, he became one.

Seeing something you may have never seen you may now do so, if you choose. You are not limited to the understanding of the words and sentences in this booklet. You are not limited to the sentence structure of these paragraphs and how joined they are by punctuation, practice and grammar. Let the words and sentences in this booklet open up Jesus the Pattern to you in a whole new light; not constrained by the past. Let yourself see and consider the patternship of Jesus like never seen or heard before. Will you see and hear? Will you let yourself let?

Let the teacher within you teach you as you read this. Let the teacher visualize within you truth about the real; and limit not truth to stagnancy. God creates and is always creating therefore very dynamic, always revealing, always constructing; beautifying and revealing the temple of one, not made with hands, in the surrendered surrenderers.

Let us examine and explore Jesus the pattern, becoming adventurers dynamically with the one that reveals all things within the meek, breathing life into ours, creating all things anew.

The Rebel

Jesus was a rebel, and led a revolution. He lived a life that showed people how to learn more than what man can teach. His life lived the operation of The New Covenant to give us

the example that we might change all things as he did. He was not controlled by religion nor the scriptures of the religious. He went to the common. He wore no special clothes, made no demands on others, and did nothing to lift himself in the eyes of others.

He taught all peoples freely about a reality that was given to every person, that no one could deny them. It was inside of them and all around them. It was not visible by normal eyes; it was not molecular.

He showed us the authority of religion had no authority in the life of love. He showed us the rule of law in a land cannot stop the life of God in a person. He showed us that no dominion of the forces that affect this planet has power over the love of our true father.

He showed us a model of priesthood as designed by God for our father taught him how to be it. The priesthood of love operates without the protocols of religion. Jesus showed us what true priesthood does, and doesn't do; how it loves always, even unto death. Jesus showed us that even death does not have authority over love. Jesus was our example, our pattern, and still is.

He was the first to show us oneship with our father. He became "The One" and exemplified what one is, and told us to do likewise, showing us how to become it. Showing us we had the same father, showing us of the kingdom of of the real, he told us to do as he did; turn the water into wine, calm the storms and walk on waters tumultuous. He showed us to

raise the dead, heal the sick, and not let religion destroy our sonship that reveals the father in us to birth it, into something new, becoming a new creation not subject to the authority rule and dominion of this world.

Jesus was a rebel, a revolutionary, and led the Revolution of One, so that we might ALL become "The One", with what one is.

The Revolutionary

"I and my father are one", could be the message written on your mind, to enter that which is real about you, and in you. If it's written in your mind, it is written on your forehead.

You are a revolution in the making as you embrace "I and my father are one". This has been something labeled by the religious as "sacred and untouchable", but it isn't. It is fact. It is truth. It is the truth about you and every person who will surrender to be not separate.

To enter the Revolution of One, you experience it. That which is in you that tells you you are not one with your father is false trying to appear as real. The real in you and the unreal in you are at odds; not war, just present. As you let the father who is in you reveal you to you be not separate, you resolve that oddity by creating the greatest surrender of all; who you are, to who you are. One. You behold it. You begin to see how you are one with your father, and you no longer resist it, but let it

come forth. You see God your father as not apart from you, but in you. You see, the father is the living word that was born into you, even before you became a "human" on this earth. When you let your true father teach you directly, in your mind into your mind, you conceive no separateness. You begin to hear differently, see differently, operate differently; with different values. Into your forehead is something different than what you taught. You kneel to the crown of life forging it.

See in you something more than what anybody has ever taught you. See you not separate from the teacher within you who the father is, that YOUR father is. The real you is birthed by your heavenly father where you came from; heaven, before you ever arrived on earth. Up to now you have not known who you were, thinking you were flesh, being taught that by others. If you are not separate from God you are not limited to flesh. Revolutionary! The priesthood changes, the role of who does what where changes! No other's authority covers you; you become the pure pristine light that you were before worlds began. You realize the fullness of is in you, and you surrender to let the maturing process begin and birth you into the true real, the kingdom of God. As you mature, conflicts arise; within and without the seal of your flesh. If you tell others your father is God then your brethren may want to kill you or sell you into slavery, to be like them; for their thinking has forged them in who they are, serving their flesh, in an existence false, thought real, as separate; them not knowing who they are or surrendering that we all have the same father.

Ask me if I am the Christ and I will tell you you are. In

surrender you begin to mature the anointed Messiah that YOU are, letting you reveal to you by first-person birth of the words inside you; to be not separate, to write them on your forehead (mind), operating by them, walking throughout the earth in love that bears no false witness against its neighbor. Bearing love to all, we discover we increasingly become changed in the likeness of who we worshiped; pure love, birthing in each other pure love; selfless. Ego dies. Selfishness is obliterated. Our greatest joy is birthing Christ in each other. How? By (1) letting all know they are, honoring them as such, and (2) not stripping their birthright from them insisting they are separate from their true father. Call no man on earth your father, for God is your father, true and real.

You birthing who you truly are, is revolutionary. Letting the "false real" no more dictate reality to you brings forth a revolution in your life. You are no longer looking for "another" to come, or another to give you words of eternal life. You begin maturing to hear them inside of you, becoming an explorer in the unknowable unsearchable things of God, that are no longer unknowable or unsearchable. God's highest delight is for you to birth the truth of the dynamic word, him being it you one. The voice of God quieted no more; you speak and reveal truths hidden before the world began, for you no longer hide them. In your flesh in no more vice. Grips of other no longer hold you back.

As you begin bringing forth truth, revealing the unknown, revealing it to be known, it creates a revolution, first in your life, and then those around you. You become a revolutionary just like Jesus our pattern.

Let us no longer be afraid of being who we are. Jesus did not offend the righteous, but the religious were offended greatly. The religious could not control him. The religious said it was blasphemy that he said he that his father was God. The religious were offended by his priestship, his kingship, and the message of a kingdom that all could enter.

The religious wanted to kill Jesus the pattern. Will the religious want to kill you as you let the teacher within teach you directly? Will the religious tell you that you cannot hear God? If religion cannot control you what do they do, who do they go to? Will they go to love, or to the sword to cut your head off, so that you won't be the head of Christ anymore? Where does Christ have to lay his head? Is it not in your head? Need you want them to be separate? Having no separation will you have lifted his? On your shoulders, giving him voice? Speaking his words first-person? If you are not separate who are you, him or ONE? One minded? Is Christ all many that ONE are?

The religious welcome your complacency when you are immersed in their protocols and don't question their authority, but what about when they cannot control the truth that flows through your lips, your words and writings? What about when healings come through you to others? On street corners, or on pews? On rugs? Will the religious not want to control you, insist that you conform to their image of holiness, maybe being ordained by them, to bring you under their authority structure, submit you to their "covering" so they can control you, control your words, your life, and take credit whenever they commend you?

Different religions look for a return of a messiah, but what happens when the messiah they look for, is you? Or you begin doing what their "messiah" was prophesied to do? You reader hearer, I am asking you, about you. For when you embrace Jesus the pattern, YOU will be a revolutionary, else you will be castrated by religion.

If you bring peace, will the chaos understand it; or will chaos not want to understand it, realizing its control may be threatened? Chaos wants to continue its pattern of control. Chaos demands obeisance. The false demands obeisance. False authority wants only to perpetuate its authority at all costs.

Is there only one Messiah, or is there more than one; maybe… millions? Billions? Are we not ALL to be The One that ONE IS? Are we not all sons and daughters of the most high? Do we not ALL have the same father, God? We are. We do. We now surrender.

Every person on earth is your brother and your sister. Let discrimination cease. Let religious bickering cease. Let love arise and let us know the truths of God by birthing it by letting God teach each of us directly from within who the Christ is, and when we learn, let us not reject the fact that it is us, within us, and that we each one birth it.

We mature in process but there comes a moment when each is brought to the birth, experiencing the transformation that is eventful, an event, where we experience our pattern in fullness, as our pattern, entering the realmship of the

nonmolecular. This is when we become a new creation, and it's only though the word of our father, for he birth it; our flesh holding us outside of our kingdom no more. We become the true us that we were all the time; taught into subjection no longer; we honor the Christ to become it, that which "I and my father is one" is, no longer being incarcerated by time space or gravity.

This creates a revolution, this is a revolution of life, of love, of all redeeming all; this is the Crystal Revolution. The surrendered who are not afraid of it will be it and birth it throughout the earth, and not be afraid of anyone else or anything else ever again. These are the firstborn from the dead; dead in their whitewashed "tombs" no more. Men no longer walking around as trees, our sight will have been healed, our bodies glorified, and we will have become the ONE all waited for. This is The New Covenant fulfilled; and THIS! is revolutionary.

God our father taught Jesus how to become the first of the firstborn. Now everyone who enters become the firstborn; without difference. The last shall be first because there is only ONE. Are you willing to surrender to the same learning process that Jesus experienced, so that you become as our pattern, The One that all wait for? Waiting for no other, will you lead out of your wandering experience to come into the Promised Land promised you? Will you be the one?

The One

The One we all wait for – is us – to have become one.

Most of us have been taught "I and my father" did not pertain to us. We have not been taught to "call no man on earth your father, for you have one father". We have all experienced a disconnect from The One that One is. We have felt it. We have groaned in our bodies. The One we have felt disconnected from is infinite, omnipotent, omniscient.

In our state of disconnectedness, we experience finiteness, lack, and joylessness. Many of us have become intimately acquainted with loneliness and despair. We often feel alone, even among people. We often feel unloved, even if around people that tell us they love us. We suffer feelings of powerlessness. Sensations of guilt, shame, bewilderment, and disappointment wash over us at times. The energy that we experience from others frequently seems like salt being rubbed into the wounds of our deepest feeling. Gut-wrenching inadequacy raises its head and ruins many a day, conversation, relationship, experience, and lives. Feelings of powerlessness loom.

Mankind has been taught that it is separate from God, breeding this disconnectedness we all have experienced. Religion guiles us with a message that we can connect to God through its practices and protocols if we give ourselves to its values, insight, and operation. Religion exists with the pretense of connecting us with God but does it? Or does it continually reinforce the feelings of disconnectedness from

God emphasizing that God is something else, somewhere else, and that we "come to God" through them, whatever their label.

Since the disconnectedness is false, but appears real, mankind believes the lie; the lie that God our father was something else, somewhere else. Instead of continuing to operate with God as our father with the fullness of our father God within us; and us having life unlimited in our father, we fell, and continue falling. We fell deeply into unconsciousness thinking God a mystery. We suffer amnesia, not remembering who we were, what we were, who our true father is, and what we have been given. We exchanged the glory of God for a lie, and have continued to live it for generations; eons.

The results have been devastating. We were perfect pristine pure light. We did not know what a need was. We knew no lack. We had no feelings of inadequacy or unlove, for we were perfect love. We were perfectly loved and we knew no sin because we had not separated from our father in our thought. Our sentience was one. We operated perfectly in the omniscience, omnipotence, and infinity of our father. All of us were equal with each other, for our father made us all equal with him. In fact, we were him. He resided in us and we in him; we were not separate at all. The father was many-membered one. He was. He is. And that which father was, still is. That which was pure pristine perfection in us, still is. That which is still in us is the mind of our father; consciousness one, with one consciousness; but thinking we have a mind of our own, we have created it thusly, and have suffered immensely. Thus creation groans. Waiting.

We created it thusly, for we were the Creator. We were not separate from the Creator at all. The Creator created us as the Creator! They never was any separation until we began to want. Being the unlimited infinite, we could create, and we did. We created worlds and worlds; entire star systems, with peoples; for we created us. We created us not separate from us. The father and the son was not separate at all.

All glory was given our creation for we were the father created in the son that was the father. All of our creation operated in all of our glory. We were one with our creation in our creation for our creation was in us for our creation was us. We were one. There was no mind apart from us; there was nothing apart from us. We were perfect in all our ways.

We operated in perfect surrender to father for father was all of us. Equal. All of father's power glory and dominion resided in us, for father gave us everything infinitely, unreservedly, and withheld nothing back. Father's love continuously expressed: "all that I have is thine". Father taught us to create. Everything we created was perfect, for there was no separateness that created darkness from the light of truth.

But then we began to want. Instead of operating in perfect surrender to the father, in the father, that which we were, we began to want. We had infinite power, so we began to create in our want. We were the perfect that became imperfect. We were incorruptible that put on corruption. We were sinless and became sin, for we separated to create separateness so we could experience the will of our want, wanting to know our will separate from our father's. We began to worship our

own free will, as we called it. We created creation without surrender and let it worship us. That which we prayed to in the past to bless our flesh was us. We created this mess. Humankind did. Mankind was God that fell. We were all angels; for there is NO hierarchy in heaven. All are equal, regardless of the name you desire to apply to the beings of light that come and go throughout the heavens in perfect love.

But we fell. We fell into being our own creation, with two minds. Two minds? The mind of our creation has a mind that it operates with and in. But that's not the whole story. We were the completeness of our father before time began. All of our seed still has the seed of the real our father in it. The seed of our creation, our "son" still has all of the father in it. Flesh – humankind became the result of the real incarcerated in the unreal. Perfect light became incarcerated in flesh. The unreal world or "false real" became imaged to the sight of our false minds became the real world to us.

The empirical visible world became reality to us in our thought because we wanted to experience it. We are still experiencing it. A world full of want is what we created; we each created. All of us in each other became the fool, and denied God's power. We lied to ourselves. A world order evolved out of our wants and chaos creates as it thinks with its own mind, thinking itself into separateness, ever living a lie; the lie that takes from us heaven; us being the creator in the kingdom that knows no separation. Yet at the moment we suffer ambiguity, ego, and the lie of two "deities" we have created.

There is no deity, there is only one who one is, with one mind, who we were, before we created the fall in our want. We created the false real with a mind to experience it.

It's like each person has two minds that are at enmity, for one is perfectly surrendered to be the Creator, the perfect state of Christ, the anointed divine who is one with what One is: the father, and operates not subject to time space and gravity. The "other" mind loves its existence of separateness, propels its "false real" through its imagery of the real, imaging it, and does everything to maintain its preeminence in the life of self, ego and "self-existence-ship" in thought. For all this exists in thought.

Thoughts create. Thoughts of separation created the appearance and feelings of separation. The ego that we created to serve us in our want, dominated our thinking, and "cut the head off" of the regal real that we were. The whore of separation places its head on our shoulders and tells us the visible empirical is the real world, and continuously eats the seeds of truth that the mind of light gives us. Thus we suffer, and operate in the estrangement from our father that we created ourselves.

Let us return to our father's house, the house not made with hands, existent as the true temple of God, temple of light, being the life of one. Let us not be "the prodigal son" any longer. Let us arise and see that a feast is prepared for us all! In the skies! For as we return to reality, we operate in it. We surrender to love, to become it. What we become, what we are, and what we do, is all one.

The One we all wait for – is us becoming one-mind'd. To become one-mind'd is to ENTER the ONE that one is. Every person who becomes one-mind'd become one with the mind of God. God and the mind of God is not separate. The mind of God is God. The mind of God is within every person; young and old, men women and children, of every nation tribe and tongue.

When we surrender to becoming The One, we no longer wait on another.

One – is comprised of all who become one. "One" is not limited to "one person". "One" is all who become one with the one who one is. The One – is many, not separate.

Jesus became the pattern for all of us to become "the one", "The One", "THE ONE"! ALL OF US become "the one" that The One is, with no separation between us and what God is. All of God is all who have become one with God. God is one "body" and all of that body is all of us, unless we choose to be separate, remaining in "the fall".

God's one "body" is many-membered and all the many members are innumerable, all operating in surrender as equals with the father who gave us himself within us.

The One Minded Man

Jesus was a natural man, a member of mankind, just like you and me and all of us. Yet Jesus learned how to see something others did not see. He learned how to see because he learned to hear the voice of the meekest one of all: the teacher within him. Every one of us have that same teacher within us. Jesus learned how to be still and be taught by that teacher within.

Jesus matured even as a child in being able to distinguish the source of what fed his thoughts. There was the source of thought that ran freely within him that he was born with, that he did not have to discipline or get quiet to hear. In fact that voice reigned supreme in arrogance, impulsiveness, and provided a flow of words and feelings of fear and inadequacy. That voice seemed to be his "normal" voice he was born with.

Jesus learned he also could detect the presence of the teacher that would not teach when he gave place to his arrogant counterpart. The teacher teaches in quietness, and requires simplicity of focus, a stillness, a surrender – to be taught, to listen, and be appreciative. That appreciation required is not a trite "thank you" spoken, the teacher's words must be valued to the point that the hearer acts upon them. The more the hearer begins to live by the words of the teacher, the more the teacher teaches; and eventually, begins to teach about all sorts of things even way beyond what is visible and empirical.

So when the teacher within began to teach him of another reality that was more real than the one he was growing up in, conflict increased in his mind that he and only he could

resolve. He had to be the judge about these things in his mind, and what would rule it. No one can abdicate the responsibility for being the judge of their mind.

As Jesus grew up he had a mind that seemed to operate just like everyone else's; one that valued looks, money, and social standing; one that wanted respect and acceptance – a mind operated by ego and the people all around him to conform to what they were conforming to.

Jesus also had a mind that operated very differently. As Jesus consistently surrendered to be still and let himself be taught by his father directly from within, Jesus learned who he was, what he had been given, and how to lead. Father taught him in first-person words how to respond to honor as well as abasement; how to heal and raise the dead. Father taught him how to calm the seas and turn the water into wine, and be not deceived by the values of the empirical visible that dominated the thinking existence of others.

Jesus learned to distinguish the truth of this apparent reality versus the truth of the reality his father kept teaching him about. Father continued to teach and Jesus continued to learn and dynamically interact with his father within so that the kingdom of heaven was developed with him. This would become Jesus' primary message: that the kingdom of heaven, true and real, exists beyond the apparent real, and all that is visible is the "false real".

Daily and hourly and even continuously he had to make the choice of which voice he would listen to. It's like each voice

had a mind it was connected to, and each voice spoke the words of its mind into the thinking of the one that had two minds operating in it.

The voice of one mind is the accuser of the brethren, that which elevates and exalts self, protects self, provides for self, saves face, seeks recognition and praise, tries to be in control and control others, often surreptitiously with the greatest of subtlety.

The voice of the other mind is the father, the teacher within. Jesus called his father Christ. The name of God the father is Christ. The voice of Christ the father is innate within us all, just as the voice of the usurper is. The two minds are at enmity with each other.

One voice operates in surrender, without want. The other voice operates in want and exalts control. Control seeks to usurp the voice of surrender, and behead it. Control seeks to be the provider of reality to those who will bow down to it, and be a repeater of it, for it, transmitting it to others. Control grows by placing a creating a governing structure within the mind seeking to govern everything by its words, by its own authority rule and dominion. This places man over man with man controlling man so that Control stays in control by those who love their lives and the love of others more than surrender's.

Father taught Jesus that father was innate in every person and could not be separated; but that the "false real" thought itself into separation creating it, wanting to create itself and

experience its own form of reality, which was not real at all but illusory, an imaged reality; a form of the real.

This was true in Jesus' day, and true today also. Operating the very same way, we are besieged my messages, words, songs, visual representations that singe us into obliviousness of what we have inside of us; the true truth, of human beings not; but of God.

Jesus learned, not to outgrow his manhood, but to grow into his Godhood. The seed of Jesus' Godship had to be watered by the process of learning who his true father was. Once he began to surrender to who his real father was, he listened more and more for his father's voice, that could only be heard inside of him, in his mind.

Jesus gave father's voice that spoke into his mind preeminence over his natural mind's voice that told him he was not God and not God's son. Jesus had to deal with *every* question that you or I could ever dream up, and he had to settle it for himself, just like we do.

Jesus surrendered to who he was by surrendering to our father's voice that taught his voice who he was. Day after day Jesus took time to listen to the father of light teach him that he was the light, and that he was the same as his father was, yet he was in a flesh body. Yet our father taught Jesus that Jesus was not to be limited to what he could do in the flesh, because our father has given all the glory power and dominion, to all who surrender to be his son.

It is in this process we go through that leads us into becoming a new creation, a person that experiences the new birth, a moment whereby we are "circumcised" from our flesh and are no longer "sewn" into our bodies. When we experience the new birth we are no longer incarcerated in the false-real. True reality, that of father's world, we enter, becoming it. We enter the limitless world of our father that limits us not to time space and gravity. The world of our father – is the kingdom of heaven.

Jesus learned that another world exists, a reality that was invisible to the naked eye of the natural man. Jesus learned how to enter reality, and he did. Jesus was the first to experience the new birth that resulted in a new creation; a new creation that was not limited by the molecular world he had been born into as a member of what we call humanity.

Jesus became the firstborn from the dead. We who walk the earth, limited to it, in our flesh bodies, limited to them, are the dead walking around, just like whitewashed tombs, on our way to graves in the earth, unless we learn what Jesus learned. And the way Jesus learned it is the way we must learn. That is the way of true life. We see Jesus as our pattern to become our pattern. THIS is what Jesus wanted us to see and experience.

God our father taught Jesus how to be a one mind'd man. Let us all become as our pattern, a one mind'd person, just like our pattern. Are you one-mind'd? Willing to be so, are you?

The Radical

Jesus became a priest without the approval of anyone.
Jesus did not seek the approval of the religious.
Jesus did not ask for religious ordination.

Jesus taught thousands without the approval of the religious.
Jesus operated completely outside of the religious system.
Jesus became completely uncontrollable.

Jesus spoke – and things happened. His words were performed. He operated with authority that put all rule authority and dominion of this world under his feet; and that included the religious authorities. It still does.

Jesus sought no elevation within other's eyes. He sought not to be a king in this world, yet taught us that we are all kings and have a kingdom.

Jesus came teaching about a kingdom that you cannot see with eyes of flesh.
Jesus became a picture of the new reality to show us this reality exists for all of us.
Jesus did things that no one had ever done before.
He said things that had never been said before.
He brought love into the world to show us love – but he had to become it first.

Jesus had experienced something else. Jesus had experienced the new birth and therefore he could teach about it and explain what it was and bring metaphors in picture form and word

form to help us see, understand, and enter that which he became.

At times he told people the kingdom was all around them and at times he told them the kingdom was inside of them. It was not as though he could not make up his mind, but he was describing something beyond the visible empirical reality that everyone else was experiencing.

Jesus did not limit his thinking to the religious leaders that taught him the law nor even the words of his parents nor those around him who were the learned men of the day. Jesus had a mind and he used it, not to think like others in "conformity-school" but to think outside the bounds and the boundaries of the limited visible standard normal that was portrayed by those he heard speak and teach.

Jesus was not bound by the customs of man. He knew them, he knew them well, for he had diligently studied them and abided as best one could at that time. Jesus learned there was more but he did not make it a doctrine, he was taught by his father that if he learned about the kingdom he would have to become it. This is not something you can believe and receive, it is something you receive by surrender, receiving transformation that allows you to do what Jesus did. This is experiential transcendence at the core level of our being.

Jesus learned to be an explorer. He was not afraid to venture into something that was never seen before. He was not afraid to learn things that he didn't know. He learned how to become fearless, just like we must. We learn obedience by obedience,

by hearing and doing and walking out the word of our father God in us as God speaks and teaches us how God's world truly is. That is the world we are from, and that is the world we are going to, when we birth it. Entry is dependent upon the new birth into a reality that transcends the visible empirical that we see about us each day. The real true empirical is that which we cannot see with our naked eyes. We must be transformed to be able to see in the real realm that the real world is.

It takes guts to realize that all we have seen and been preoccupied with all our lives is not the real world at all, and neither are we subject to it. It takes guts to become an adventurer and learn that the real has been within us and all around us all this time, yet it was beyond our scope of vision.

Jesus could do many mighty miracles because he had become something other than that which was limited to flesh. He had become it! He had birthed it. There is no other way to become the kingdom except to enter it, and there is no way to enter it except to become it. This requires diligence, tenacity, discipline, and focus, for this is not of man's world and its doing that brings transcendence.

Radical? Is transcendence radical? Is regeneration radical? Is becoming born again into becoming a new creation that operates without any limitations of this world radical? Is the message that you are a king with a kingdom waiting on you to enter your kingship a radical message?

Jesus was an adventurer, an explorer, a pioneer, a leader, a revolutionary who gave us his life. His life is a pattern for all

of us to become one who becomes one that does all he did. And more.

God our father taught Jesus how to be the radical he became. Let us all become as our pattern, a radical person, just like our pattern. Are you a radical?

The Revisionist

When people began to embrace the values of the carpenter from Nazareth, they found they could experience new life in new ways with each other. All of a sudden people were sitting at each other's kitchen table and sharing with each other's family and children in meaningful ways that completely transcended the performance of religious custom and cultural separations that existed previously as the norm. A way of life came into being that was not centered around a temple made with hands. The walls of the temple made with hands no longer walled off people from each other. A new value system emerged; one of love based on love, of families to families. Sharing with each other occurred in unprecedented ways. No one was left out.

Life, religious life, family life, all became seamless. Families began to share communion with each other. Sharing the Eucharist within family became a family's joy. No longer need anyone ever look to another. No one has "priestly" rights over another.

The religious set standards of behavior and required many things of people. The religious valued conformity and demanded it of those who wanted to be religious. They codified their requirements into a book and then worshiped the book and its requirements. They expanded their religious systems by proselytizing, and whenever they got a convert they placed all of their requirements on the new convert, burdening the new convert with loads of guilt if they did not operate pleasingly to the religious leaders and their worshiped law book. They still do.

Jesus was not stymied by the religious and their law books. He knew their books. Jesus had a excellent working knowledge of the books of the law. He had studied them and referenced them often in his conversations with others. But Jesus did not just repeat the interpretations of those books that the religious espoused. Jesus learned how to discern what was truth and what was man's interpretation. Jesus went way beyond the law books of his day. He transcended the law of the "laws" and those who supposedly had the authority to interpret for him. He went into the heart of his father for his father to teach him. And what Jesus learned, he became.

Jesus learned that the heart of God could not be limited by a book or by law or custom. Jesus learned that the heart of God was within him! The entire kingdom of God was within him, and it was within every other person in the universe also! Since the heart of God was the revelation of God, and the revelation of God is the revelation of the kingdom of God, Jesus taught about the kingdom of God so that people would begin to understand, talk about, and experience the

kingdom of God in the here and now. Jesus gave us his life as the pattern for us to do this, by becoming this, by entering it and establishing it, here, and now.

Jesus revised the deeply established interpretation of "the law". The religious could quote from the "law books" but Jesus taught us that performing the requirements of that book was not the heart of God at all, and gave us multiple instances where he said, "you have heard it said … but I tell you …"

Jesus was going beyond the letter of the law, revising the understanding of "the law" for all time! When Jesus stated "but I tell you"… he dealt with what goes on in the minds of people, and told us it was more important than the performance of external ritualistic requirements imposed upon man by "the law". The "law" was never God's heart.

Jesus showed us that knowing the living God did not come by adherence to a book of laws, or adherence to a set of doctrines. It still doesn't.

Jesus brought revision to key vocabulary terms.

Jesus brought revision to the definition of "son". Jesus redefined who the son of GOD is, for he included all peoples in the same category as himself. The Bible records that Jesus often referred to himself as the "son of man" to emphasize the fact that he was just like all other mankind.

Jesus brought revision to the definition of "father". Jesus told us to call no man on earth father, that we all have one father

and our father is God. The bible records Jesus telling other people that his father was the same as their father.

Jesus brought revision to the definition of "one". When he said "I and the father are one" he spoke of what seemed to be two entities in one being. Jesus thus defined the father is in the son. They were both one, and not separate at all. Jesus prayed in John 17 that we all will be one in "them" just as they were in each other. See that as happening and see that "they" are still one even after we enter them, for "them" is us, whenever "us" is them who "one" are. So revision has taken place of the definition of "one". "One" is no longer singular, it is plural. One is singular and one is plural.

When we are one with the son we are one with the father for they are not separate at all. You are not separate from God your father. Religion often says God is not YOUR father and YOU are not one with your father. Religion tries to insert itself between and your father and cut off your father's voice, for religion wants to be God's voice to you. It still does.

Jesus revealed all this. A radical revolutionary revises many things that religious see as sacred and inviolable.

Jesus brought revision to how we should make decisions. His decision-making system rested entirely upon the words of his father. Jesus brought forth the word of his father within him to be one no longer dependent on the words of the mind he was born with that did not feed him father's words. In him was the word of God and he learned how to hear, so this revised his decision making system.

Jesus did not judge by what he could see with his eyes or by what he could hear with his ears. Jesus' decision making system became wholly guided by the release of the words of his father within him. This is what Jesus spoke of when he said we all are to learn to live not by bread alone, but by every word of God.

God our father taught Jesus how to be the revisionist he became. Let us all become as our pattern and revise the false to reveal the real. Are you willing?

The Reformer

Normal religion then was exactly like normal religion today.

Religion had its various sects with their places of worship. The religious sought to collect monies from their followers to operate their places of worship. The places of worship that the religious established was where "worship" was to take place. The places of worship were often designated as "God's" house, or a "sacred" temple or place.

The doctrines and protocols of operation of those "places of worship" were strictly controlled interpreted and distributed only by those of "religious authority". Those "in authority" of those temples were more important than those who came into them to worship. Those in authority of those temples often required people who came to worship God to worship the religious leaders by bowing down, kissing their rings or

feet.

The religious set levels of authority where they could control who did what when in the operation of their religion. All of this simply served to insert religion between God and mankind. Religion establishes its own authority to control others, and the way it does this is to assert it has the authority of God.

Religion asserts that it is the way to God. Religion proclaims itself as "the protector" of "the way" to God by inserting itself over mankind. Most religions consider themselves as divinely inspired, thinking they have wisdom others do not.

Religion exercises its self-acclaimed authority to determine what writings represent and support their cause. Religion tries to reduce knowing God to a doctrinized formula and set of writings. Some even call certain writings holy, inerrant, or infallible.

Religion values hierarchy. Religion establishes haves and have nots. Who the "haves" are, and who the "have nots" are, is established by titles. Religion uses labels as prophet, pastor, teacher, ordained, licensed; simply using its bureaucratic labels as its mean to control its exclusiveness.

Religion also establishes the haves from the have-nots by dress. The "haves" dress in certain special robes, wear starched collars, place ornaments on their heads as special headdresses. The effect of all of this is to bring honor to the "special" "haves" by the have-nots.

The religious are arrogant. The religious love – conditionally.

Religion values the "big givers", the one who give the most money. Those who can donate big get special treatment, special gifts, special meetings arranged, special meals, special things that the "common" never see or experience. The "special" sit in "special" places, both in the temple, and at the special meetings.

The religious elevate themselves rather than giving their life for others.

Normal religion then was exactly like normal religion today. The robes and headdresses may have changed in colors and fabrics, but the intent of those who wear them – has that changed? The titles and labels of who can do what when, is that any different now than in Jesus day? Or is the gap between the "haves" and the "have nots" more prevalent than ever?

Religion was never God's heart, it still isn't. The practices, procedures, and protocols listed above dissolve in the presence of love.

When Jesus began to reveal the values of God the religious sought only to kill him. Will it be any different today?

Some religions preach with great zeal the return of Jesus today. Who will welcome the power of God in a man or woman today? Who will welcome the glory of God in people that bring the glory of God to the common people? Who will

welcome now those who heal multitudes, yet reveal the hearts of the religious?

Jesus did not reveal the kingdom of God through religion. The love of God did not come through "the church" then. Will it now? Or will the established authorities of the religious today continue to proclaim their doctrines as "the way" to God and assert their self-proclaimed authority to proclaim that which does not come through them as heresy?

Jesus did not try to reform religion. Jesus went to the "the lost sheep of the house of Israel". True Israel is not molecular. The lost sheep are us who are molecular.

Jesus message to "the lost sheep of the house of Israel" was that there is a kingdom, a kingdom that is unseen that is more real than the one we see around us and think we live in. Jesus revealed to us a reality superior to the molecular, superior to what mankind can control, superior to the way mankind thinks and operates. This superior reality is the kingdom of God. God lives in God's kingdom. The kingdom of God is within every person, and all around us, but we have been unable to see it because we wanted to control it. We wanted to be superior in it. We wanted to be acknowledged for who we are as something separate and apart from God, rather than having the kingdom of God within us and birthing it.

Jesus became the great reformer, but not by reforming religion; Jesus replaced it. Jesus let the nature of man be crucified so that God arose, from man. Through man, God arose, when man crucified the nature of man. God and man

are one, and when we crucify the nature of mankind, we arise as our pattern did. We arise into what our pattern did. We arise into the real, that which cannot be denied us by man or religion or anything in this world.

What is it that is getting crucified? Our soul. Our soul is our "common nature" that gets crucified on the cross of salvation. This is not something that "someone else" did for us. We each must tend to this ourselves. We are the judge and jury over these matters. For where we become matterless and enter the kingdom of heaven is solely our decision isn't it? It is, completely.

The soul of man is that which feeds words to the mind. The soul feeds the mind with words that concretize reality all around us; reality that appears to be the visible empirical world of importance, that gives us breath and nurtures us on a "planet".

We cannot follow our pattern by a decision. This is not conceived by a decision, but a process. There is maturing process that we must enter whereby our father teaches us. There is no maturity out of the kingdom of this world without our father teaching us directly exactly like our father taught our brother Jesus. Our brother Jesus? We are one family and every person on earth is our brother and our sister. God is the father of us all.

We all have exactly the same father. Reader hearer, your father is God. There is but one God that has one family and all in our family are equal. There is no hierarchy in our family.

There are no labels in our family. There is no inclusiveness or exclusiveness. There are no protocols that separate us from all of us operating in the full complete authority of the most high who conceived us.

God and man are one. Let us follow Jesus our pattern. Let each one of us crucify our soul, the nature of our flesh, to surrender to experience the resurrection. We experience the resurrection when the incarnate word of God is birthed, with our flesh "experience" limiting us no more. We thus become – who we were at the beginning.

And this – re forms everything.

The reformer is re forming that which we understand to be real, and to enter it.

The reformer is re forming our values and how we think about relationships and religion and living our lives with each other.

The re former is reforming our definition of one, where "one" is both singular and plural; and that the one that is both singular and plural is the many-member'd one.

The re former reveals you as the re former.

God our father taught Jesus how to be the re former he became. Let us all become as our pattern, a reformer. Are you willing to become a reformer?

The Priest

Jesus did not reform the existing priesthood, he made it of no effect. Jesus completely changed the priesthood! Forever!

Jesus changed how one becomes a priest. Prior to Jesus, priests became priests by their lineage. It was by their ancestry that priests became priests. Jesus changed all that by becoming a priest not by the lineage of flesh, but by surrender to who his father who taught him how.

That is how we become a priest, just exactly like Jesus did.

Jesus became a priest by becoming the words of his father. The incarnate word of Christ that Jesus father is, Jesus birthed, becoming it.

We do exactly the same, as our pattern Jesus did. That's what Jesus is: our pattern. The incarnate word of Christ that your father is, is inside of you reader hearer. It is up to us to receive the teachings of the Christ within to bring to the birth the truth that cannot be shut up within books buildings doctrines denominations or religions.

Nothing can control the words of God your father being received by you, for the words of your father are spoken internally into your mind. Since no one outside of you can control this process, the religious fear it and often fight it and call it heresy.

Jesus completely changed the priesthood. With the revelation

of Jesus our pattern, every person, every man woman and child can now become a priest, taught by God directly! All the power on earth cannot stop or prevent any man woman or child from being taught by God directly.

No authority can limit the revelation of God in any sincere person of humility who surrenders to be taught directly by God's voice into their mind. Every person has the authority to hear almighty god. Thus no credentials from an outside source are ever needed. All credentialing authorities from an outside source are made of no effect.

What kind of priest can all peoples everywhere become without the authority of man? The kind that operate in the true tabernacle, the true sanctuary of God, in the temple not made with hands.

Where is the true sanctuary of God that is not made with hands? Inside of you. Thus no one can control your priesthood. Your priestship is dependent not on man's authority structures of this world, but that which is eternal in the heavens. That which is eternal in the heavens is that which is the true you, that you surrender to be.

You become a priest by surrender, and no one anywhere can prevent your surrender to be the priest in the priesthood that Jesus our pattern revealed. Jesus revealed the Priesthood of All Believers.

The Priesthood of All Believers was born through the pattern of a life that was given for us to become as our pattern. The life

of Jesus shows us that true priesthood is open to all peoples everywhere of every nation tribe and tongue.

The Priesthood of All Believers is the priesthood comprised of all who release the words of the father, God our father, in them, to be in "real time" the priests that "serve the temple" not made with hands. The temple not made with hands is the temple inside of you.

Surrender brings forth the hearing of the words of God inside your temple not made with hands. The words of God will teach you how to operate in your priesthood and birth your life before others as our pattern did.

What does God serve us in the true sanctuary of the temple not made with hands? The word that he is. He gives us his word, by giving us his words; for he is his word. As we eat the word of truth at the table of the surrendered, the most meekest of all teaches us; and at some point, the teacher will instruct us to begin giving the words he has given us, to others. The internal priesthood of truth always brings forth truth to others, thus birthing leadership in ways that are inextricable to surrender.

Our followership in following our pattern births our leadership. But at that point, we, just like our pattern, seek not to make of ourselves any reputation in other people's eyes, but only to fulfill the word of that which we've become. A priest is a leader, so there is no one that is excluded from leadership ever again. Leadership that is birthed in surrender

becomes seamless with followership that follows the will of the father, our father who God is, that allows him to bring us into his sanctuary that is within us, and allow him to place us on his throne, as one, being one in one, no longer separate as powerless individuals of humanity seeking identity of another.

A priest of the most high God becomes a priest by surrendering to the true lineage of the priest that makes all equal. This priesthood that was promised to all peoples everywhere.

Jesus was a common man and walked a path that let no one deceive him from his mission of revealing who he was, and that he and his father were one. That's what a priest does, isn't it? Reveal to others that they and their father are one, and give us the words that their father gave to them; so that all will hear the words of our one father and become one with the words that prepare us all to be priests in the priestship of the most high.

All can hear the words of God directly into their mind and become the priests that operate in the priestship of the firstborn. No one can deny us this privilege, for it is given to all of us by God our father.

Jesus changed what priests do. Jesus is the pattern. Jesus birthed the incarnate word that was with him, and gave all of us the words that father gave him in that process.

What do priests do now? Birth the living word of God that is incarnate within them, just as Jesus did. Priests do this by

bringing the word of The New Covenant out from The New Covenant that is within them, to give The New Covenant to others, so that they will birth The New Covenant also, that's within them. For all of us become one who surrender to be the living word and speak it, share it, creating with it the healing that must come to everyone.

No one needs to be perfect in anyone else's eyes to do this. This is begun by surrender and it's completed in surrender. This is a process we surrender to, whereby we let the living word flow out of our mouths, through our pens, through our means of flowing it; and as we flow it, becoming it. As we let the living word within come out, it begins to change us by transforming us into the "likeness" of the words we give birth to.

Letting God speak unedited through us is transformational. Letting God speak to us is one thing; letting God speak through us is another. The priesthood our pattern birthed was that the priest and the word became one. God creates with the word of God. A priest becomes the life flow of the flow of life within, not separate from it.

Thus no longer does a priest rely on scripts of other's words to become qualified to do what a priest does. No longer does a priest become a priest by subscribing to a doctrine or religion. No longer can a priest become priest of God by anything external; it is by the birthing of the living word of The New Covenant within, and this is always a process. This is a process of creation. No one can deny this process to the creator, for no one can control the creator who will create it. You are the

creator and you create this process by surrendering to enter it and bring it forth.

Priests of God operate in every profession, every vocation, and permeate every aspect of society. Priests of God birth the heaven that is within them, becoming it, and because they've become it, it comes through them in whatever processes they engage. Their doing is not separate from their being, for the Living New Covenant is seamless with our word. Thus our being is no longer made subservient to our doing, but our doing comes out of our being, our being who we are. And who are we? The people that God has taught directly, teaches directly, and continues, with no end.

Let us all become as our pattern became. Our pattern was a common man of flesh that became a priest. Let us all become priests in the Priesthood of All Believers. No one can deny you this privilege. It is secured for you. Our pattern established it for us to become it for others. Let us now mature, walking through the experience of our pattern, to become as he is.

God our father taught Jesus how to be the priest he became. Let us all become as our pattern, a priest, that operates just like our pattern. Are you willing now to become a priest like our pattern?

The King

A king has a kingdom. If a king has a kingdom established by the authority of man, man can later take that kingdom away. If a king has a kingdom established by the authority of God, no man can take that kingdom away.

Jesus let the words of our father teach him that he had a kingdom and he was a king, and his kingdom was not "of" this world or this world's authority base. The kingdom that had been given Jesus transcended the visible empirical, and was even more real than that which we see around us in the kingdom of this world. In fact, Jesus let father teach him that this world is not the real world at all. True reality is where the kingdom is because true reality is what the kingdom is. Jesus learned that father God had given him the kingdom that father was, the kingdom of true reality.

Jesus learned that his kingdom was inside of him. His kingdom came not from outside of him, but within him. When he birthed what was inside of him, he would become a new creation, one that would be a king in the kingdom of the true real. As a king in his kingdom of the true real, he would then operate seamlessly in his kingdom of the true real and the kingdom of the visible empirical that some call the kingdom of this world.

The reason for being seamless in the "two kingdoms" is to allow the false kingdom of the molecular world to see the patternship of how to enter the true real, and be kings together in a oneship where all kings together form the one king that

God the father is.

Seeing Jesus as our pattern rather than being the one "Savior", let us understand that the savior that Jesus became was showing us the pattern to do what he did, all becoming that which he became, all entering the true real to be the savior to all saviors, to all be one, in the true real that true reality really is.

Jesus had to learn how to manifest the real, rather than the unreal.

Jesus had to learn how to operate in the authority of the true real, not the authority of man.

Jesus learned that operating in the authority of the true real, he was not limited to that which appeared as reality all around him. All the reality around him that posed as reality was not the true reality at all, it was a counterfeit, as it is today for us here.

It was the authority of God that gave Jesus a kingdom, thus no one could take it away from him, yet Jesus had to become that which he was. Jesus had to mature. Jesus had to learn leadership to learn how to become a king. He had to learn followership to learn leadership. He became the master of both that gives us the pattern for us to do likewise.

All of us have been given a kingdom. This is a true place of actual existence and operates not according to the authorities of man, but the authority of God. The kingdom of heaven is the kingdom of God, and that is our true kingdom that we are to operate in. We were never meant to be limited to the

scope of this world.

Every person on earth is given a kingdom. We are all called to kingship. We are all called to be kings that form the king of all true reality. And all true reality transcends all the false authorities of the kingdoms of this visible empirical world.

Jesus said "I confer on you a kingdom, just as my father conferred one on me" (Luke 22:29). That kingdom that was given Jesus is true, tangible, and transcendent of the laws of this planetary system. The kingship that we are all given is a kingdom in the heavenlies. But for us to enter it and rule in it, we must become a new creation, not subject to time space or gravity.

This is what Jesus did. Jesus became the firstborn from the dead, becoming the first one to become born again, becoming the first new creation. This is how he did the works that he did. He did the miracles he did to show us how the kingdom that we all have been given operates!

In the kingdom of heaven there is no finiteness, no lack, no mammon, no needs at all that we know as flesh people. Our kingdom is not of this world, but we establish our kingdom in this world, but not subject to the laws in it. What we bring forth here IN this world, is the kingdom we have been given, that heaven is, that operates transcendently. This is our kingdom we have all been given to rule and reign in, as equals, in the most perfect surrender that makes all "as we are", not; but all of us "being one", the one that one really is.

The language of our kingdom is not limited to the language standards of the world's languages. We are not limited to the definitions that have evolved in this world. We are not limited at all, and it is this unlimitedness that we must come into to do the works that Jesus told us we must do. How do we do them? We surrender to let them come through us. We surrender to bring the new birth to all, being the pattern as our pattern was.

The revelation of the kingdom being conferred upon you, is that the king's desire is to let every person become who the king is.

The revelation of the kingdom given you is that all rule as equals, for all rule as one, that one actually is. All power in heaven and earth is given to each and every person, but it can only be birthed by surrender that becomes one with the true one that one is in reality's field of glory. For we have all been given the same glory as Jesus.

Thus the kingdom that we are given as kings is not subject to metes and bounds of a system that considers earth dirt as the principle reality of life.

Jesus had entered his rest. He had ceased from his own labors. He entered the works done by his father before the foundation of the world.

Jesus had no authority other than what we have. Jesus had the power of surrender, as we all do. Jesus learned that as he surrendered what seemed to be the power and authority he

had as a flesh person, he could hear his father giving words into his mind. Jesus surrendered to this learning process to learn of his father's kingdom within him, and that father had given him all of his kingdom. But it was not handed to him on a "silver platter" as to an immature babe.

Jesus had to learn to grow in the things that his father was teaching him.

Father taught Jesus how to be a son.
Father taught Jesus how to be a priest.
Father taught Jesus how to be a king.

God our father taught Jesus how to be the king he became. Let us all become as our pattern, a king, just like our pattern. Are you willing to enter the process of becoming as our pattern?

The Educator

Jesus was an educator. Jesus revealed to us the heart of our father, and our father is a teacher. In fact, our father is THE Teacher. When we surrender to letting our primary teacher be our father, our system of education will become completely unlimited and not dependent on man or systems of man. It will not be dictated by man nor man's institutions. It will not be dictated by intellectual ability. It will not be dictated by money or what one can afford. The system of education that Jesus learned by, and revealed to all of us, is outside of the control of man.

No authority anywhere can prevent this system of education from taking place in any person who chooses to engage it. It is completely uncontrollable by others, for this system of learning engages the mind of man with the mind of our father who God is.

This system of learning lets God our father speak into our minds to teach us. God who is unlimited and formless will teach us how we actually exchange hearts with God so that the fullness of God's reality becomes our reality, not separate from God's.

This system of learning is one that releases the life of the Creator to interact and bring forth an interexchange of creativity experientially. This is not something we experience vicariously as an "add-on" to our life separate and apart from our existence. This is a system of learning that takes place in us, not apart from God, but entering into that which God is. When we begin to enter that which God is, we release God within us to teach us. God will teach us about all things if we let God speak into our mind.

This process occurs inside of us. Our pattern revealed that every person of every nation tribe and tongue can experience this teaching by the teacher who God is. No person exists outside of God, for it is within God that we live and move and have our being.

Jesus the educator experienced this process of education to find out who he was and how to enter the kingdom of God before he went to the cross. This is how he could give us the

revelation of this educational process – he had experienced it!

The educational process that Jesus became completely transcends the acquisition and mastery of information, and brings about a transformation of the mind that allows us to learn exponentially. Instead of being bound to always learning "line by line" and "precept by precept" in the systems of man-controlled institutions, this system of learning allows the "birthing" of complete "systems of information" within us.

This system of learning that Jesus the educator revealed to us was what he experienced and gave to us the knowledge of so we will experience it. Experiencing this process is to experience The New Covenant.

The New Covenant is a process, an educational system that will teach us all things, helping us become one-minded, operate in the priesthood of the Almighty as kings who have entered the kingdom of God in the here and now; not after we die.

The operation of The New Covenant is not something to be mastered. It can only be entered by surrender. When The New Covenant is released within us to be our primary educational system, we begin to experience a process that transforms us into being what The New Covenant is. We become it. It becomes part of us, not; it becomes the whole of us as we let the Teacher create the Creator within us, not separate from, but being completely that which we have surrendered to.

Jesus the pattern gave us the pattern for education. Jesus became it. To experience it is to become it. To become it, we give it to others; for it is in becoming this educational process that we experience it, and in experiencing it we create it for others who will experience it and become it.

This is how it works, for the very process of experiencing it creates for others. None of us experience this process in isolation. We all need each other for what we create within ourselves we create for others. None of us exist alone. What we are creating within ourselves we are creating in others.

In this system of education where we let our father God teach us about all things, we will be taught about all things that we let the teacher teach us about. We are not limited. We can inquire of our teacher about matters unimaginable and receive training and instruction as become what the instructor is giving us. The information which we learn this way exists within us not separate and apart from us, but we become one with it, that which all truth is. And AllTruth will teach us about all things. Alltruth will teach us about mechanics, quantum physics, the composition of materials and matter, geometry and calculus, medicine, government, and leadership.

Nations will be led now by ones who let the teacher teach who within them is, the one who loves all and brings all into the truth of one. The educational system that taught Jesus all that he learned, experienced, and became; he gave to us, to learn experience and become, and give to others.

God our father taught Jesus how to become an educator. Let

us all become as our pattern, an educator, just like our pattern. Will you?

The Perfect

Jesus became perfect; Jesus became perfect because he began to experience perfection. That perfection was within him and had a voice. That perfection was father, our father, for we all have the same father. And our father has a voice that speaks into our mind.

Jesus became perfect when he entered perfection. Jesus entered perfection when he became born again, experiencing the new birth, becoming a new creation that was no longer subject to "the basic principles" of this world and all its beggarly elements that place men and women into layers of each other's authoritarian judgments and dependent on money and molecules.

Perfection is that which is sinless.
Perfection is the existence of our father.
Perfection is perfect love.

Jesus entered perfection and experienced sinlessness, existence of oneship with our father, who perfect love is.

There is only one sin, that of being separate from our father. No one can separate us from our father, except us. Religion often teaches us that we are separate from God and leads us

into the sin of separation that they say they are redeeming us from.

The savior that you need is already within you, it was born in you when you were born. When you become born again you birth it, for it births you. When you and it become one you become a new creation that enters the sinless perfection that God is and exists in. We do not enter that as flesh, but as that which has become perfect, just as Jesus our pattern did.

Jesus revealed the perfect to us by becoming that which perfect is, to show us that the way is made clear. When we become a new creation we become perfect, not separate from God, no longer creating a separate existence from God, no longer thinking we need an external savior. We realize then that all religion was futile, for no religion could make anyone perfect or lead anyone into perfection to become sinless.

Jesus our pattern died to all the visible empirical world and all the words of mankind to let the voice of God teach him that sinless perfection was within him, yet he still had to birth it through the process of becoming it. To become it he had to learn it and to learn it he had to become it.

That same sinless perfection is already within every person of every nation tribe and tongue.

As we surrender to the revelation that Jesus is our pattern instead of our savior, we can enter the patternship of one who became sinless perfection for us to also experience the fullness of God's mind in ours, so that we are renewed and

become one, not subject to the laws of sin and death anymore ever again.

The law cannot make anyone perfect, but the truth can; and the truth can only be entered in surrender. Surrender is the key to truth coming forth in us to teach us all things and become as our pattern became: one with father, not separate at all. At that point we will have entered the same sinless perfection and be perfect as Jesus was, fulfilling Jesus' request to us: "Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect" (Matthew 5:48).

God our father taught Jesus how to become perfect. Let us all become as our pattern, a perfect person, just like our pattern. Are you ready?

The Pattern

Seeing Jesus as our pattern, instead of an external savior, allows us to transcend religion and come into the patternship of he who became one with his father. Coming into this patternship allows you and me to become one with our father. Jesus' father is my father and your father. All of us have the same father.

The patternship of Jesus gives us the way to become one with our father, who God is, as Jesus did. When we become one with God our father we will have become one that also says truthfully what Jesus said, "I and my father are one."

The way – that Jesus had become one with God the father, was that they had become one mind. There was no separation between the two minds. Jesus had let the mind of God his father become his mind completely; so completely, that Jesus let father teach him that he was the Christ and would redeem others by giving them the truth by giving them his life as a pattern.

How was Jesus to redeem others? By living the pattern of becoming one with God his father, letting all know we have the same father. Jesus did not give us religion, doctrine, creeds, nor did he place anyone or anything between us and God our father. He did not place himself between us and God our father, but quite the opposite! Jesus life became his message and his message was that we and God our father are one and the same, if we surrender.

What are we "giving up" when we surrender? Our separation from God our father. Seeing Jesus as the pattern for every person in existence allows all of the "prodigal sons" to return to father's house, a house not made with hands, that exists within each of us.

This allows us to become the priest in our temple that we have within us, first and foremost, becoming intimate with the real kingdom of God that God our father placed in every person.

Maturity begins to occur at an exponential rate when we enter the patternship of Jesus. No longer do we rely on men and women to "feed" us "truth" that they have processed through their mind to bring us a "message". No longer do

we let religion place Jesus or anything else between us and God our father. The intimacy of relationship with our father begins to be formed again in a formlessness that transcends the authorities of this world.

The intimacy of that relationship flourishes as we let the voice of our father within us teach us – this is the operation of The New Covenant. Each of us birth The New Covenant by becoming it, and become it by releasing it inside of us to teach our mind about the one mind that our father is. This process reveals love to us that we had within us all the time that we never realized. We had not birthed it.

Religion implanted with us a need for a savior external to us to escape hell and enter heaven after we die, and made us "twice as much a son of hell". When we let our father God teach us about God and who we are and who he is, everything becomes changed. We learn from The Intimate One that Religion changed everything to make religion important in the eyes of Itself. The Intimate One who is within us all is the beauty of heaven, the word incarnate within each of us, teaching us now that we not separate and limited to flesh bodies of this world, but that we are to mature into the patternship of Jesus to do the works that he did, and even greater.

This does not take away from Jesus' role or his importance, but quite the opposite! It elevates it to the point of raising the head of our father with one mind, being it; no longer separating from it.

The patternship of Jesus dethrones doctrine, religion, and

myth.

Jesus was the most radical revolutionary of all time.

When we understand the simple words of Jesus when he said "follow me", we can all enter his patternship while we are living in the here and now, no longer spectators in an existence that is always looking for another "to come".

"Follow me" now places you at the center of what you had hoped another would do for you. You must make some hard choices, or will they be easy? Or, who are you? Are you something other than the heart of God your father? What are you willing to learn about? What are you willing to learn? Are you willing to learn enough to become that which you learn about so that you birth something brand new into the earth, something that pure love is? So that your love reveals to all others that they also have carried the seed of pure love within them, and that they must mature to birth it also; and if they do, they will, in the process, drink of the well that never runs dry. The well of truth runs deep within every person; a person of wisdom will draw it out and drink of the river of truth that is supplied by The New Covenant, the New Covenant relationship that exists for all of us to know our father and enter the Kingdom of Heaven right now, operating in a priesthood and kingship that knows no end.

I and my father are one – a reality that transcends all – becomes yours. Love independent of hate, abundance independent of lack, power independent of powerlessness, priestship now independent of religious authority, kingship

now independent of time space and gravity – all this and more – awaits us; awaits our decision to surrender to study to become it. Will we wait for another, or will be become what our pattern became?

Wait not – the time is now. Amen.

Jesus was a leader

Jesus was not born a leader, he learned it.

Jesus was not born a priest, he became a priest.

Jesus was not born knowing he was a king with a kingdom, he had to be taught it.

Jesus learned no one has authority over love. Love was and is, the greatest power on earth; anywhere, in fact. Nuclear power has nothing on love, for nuclei cannot construct love or destroy it. But love constructs new worlds.

If you are a person of love, you are not powerless. Love change things, because love is a creator, and creators are always creating. Love is dynamic. Love is never static. Love learns, ever sharing. Love is a fountain that cannot be damned nor dammed. No selfishness exists in love. Love freely gives of itself to communicate and create.

Love has no fear of learning new things and laying aside that which is no longer true, for truth is constantly revealing itself in love; for love and truth are not separate. Love reveals truth

and truth reveals love and both are ever flowing in limitless supply to all who will drink freely.

If you are a person of love, ignorance cannot restrain you to remain in its constituency. Those who love ignorance often try terribly hard to convince you to believe as they do, and remain under their leadership, or should we call that control?

Leadership invests in love. Leadership brings forth love. Leadership that does not bring forth love only uses others for selfish purposes.

Love that does not bring forth leadership and free it to mature, is immature; or not love at all, but counterfeit. Love brings forth leadership.

Love must be taught and leadership must be learned. Love birthed must mature. Leadership birthed must mature.

Love and leadership are inextricably linked and both bring forth each other, unequal not. The more we love the less we fear learning new things, going new places, entering into processes that we become ready to experience.

Your leadership development process is important. The more you see Jesus as the pattern for your life them more you will be walking out of a belief system perpetuated for 2,000 years. You will no longer accept the stores of the past as true, truth. You will learn to think for yourself. You must investigate, explore, and decide for yourself what you believe. This requires maturity. This requires you to do things you

have never done. This requires you to ask questions about that which you have never questioned before. The life of an explorer is filled with challenges, and – the new.

Jesus' love and his leadership became inextricable, for he laid down his life as a pattern for us all to enter it, that we may be one with it, where he is, being, not separate. Maturity is required for leadership. Maturity is required for love. We have known neither that satisfies the requirement that they be equal, except in our pattern. We begin as a child, just like Jesus.

Following Jesus develops leadership that will develop leadership and let it free leadership in all others. Following Jesus develops love that develops that will love all others to become lovers. Love defined: no greater love than this exists, that one will lay down their life for the sake of another. No fear exists in love. Perfect love creates leadership that creates love.

If you have read Jesus the Pattern -1 you may have already had to deal with well-meaning people that want to keep you in the protocols, practices, and chains of past thought. Fear not those who do not understand. Everyone decides anew - now.

Jesus is our pattern.

Learning to see love in action

Let us now continue to open our eyes to a bigger picture of the life of Jesus, and in doing so, see the pattern he gave us so we can do as he did, becoming what he became.

See Jesus?

See Jesus the rebel.
See Jesus the radical.
See Jesus the reformer.
See Jesus the revisionist.
See Jesus the revolutionary.
See Jesus the educator.
See Jesus the priest.
See Jesus the king.
See Jesus the perfect.
See Jesus the lover.
See Jesus the leader.

How did love birth? Love birthed love, and love taught Jesus how to live, love, and lead, giving us the pattern for each of our lives.

The greatest lover is our father. Father exists in love, and love is not limited to time space or gravity. Love is not limited to rules, nor authority thought divine, associated as such by other. Love gives love to equal be. There are no inequalities in love, but love must mature in it, the fullness thereof. There is no ego in love. There is no id, no lid, no hoops others must jump through. Love is not conditioned. Unconditional love

must be learned, from the master lover, our father, who lives before all of us a life that says "all that I have is thine".

Unconditional love is the order of the day. The day is now, and everything is new, understanding Jesus is our pattern that reflects our father's heart exactly; for he became it, not separate from it. And Jesus is our pattern, so we do likewise. Like Jesus learned, so must we.

To live not like we have lived in the past, we must do new things. We must see things in new light having our eyes open to see them, recognize, learn and mature. Maturity is required now like never before. Complacency can saturate us no more. Control is no more the order of the day; love is. Where love is, surrender ensues, naturally. Pure love reaps love, for love has no ego.

Love flows equally among those who will flow it, motivated by nothing else. We no longer make ourselves of any reputation. Understanding our pattern, we become it. Let us enter the patternship of one.

Learning how to lead

Leadership development begins with you. Your leadership of you begins with you, and you are responsible to you. You determine your tenacity, your focus, and whether you will learn to still your mind to hear the voice of the real within you. You determine your goals and how you spend your

time. No one can control your mind but you, regardless of what vocation or responsibilities you may have or be subject to. In other words, you cannot abdicate your leadership development to another nor blame another for it. Your mind is yours and what you do with it now will determine everything from here on in, differently, than in the past.

Leaders develop leaders. Controllers develop controllers. Where are you worshipping, or leading, or following? Where are you being led, what into becoming?

To learn how to lead, one must learn how to learn. Learning how to learn, learning is accelerated by love, and love is exponentially grown by the meek. The meekest of all is the teacher within, who has a very soft voice.

Jesus learned that he was connected to two different sources of words. But Jesus consistently sought to "still" that mind fed by essence of "other"

And he had that voice which told him reality was what he saw all around him and what he was experiencing daily with people all around him.

He was born with the fullness of God within him as a "child" that began to teach him of another reality that was more real than the one he was growing up in. And he had that voice which told him reality was what he saw all around him and what he was experiencing daily with people all around him.

The essence of every person is the fullness of the Godhead

bodily before flesh forms on them.

Christ is measureless, and cannot be "chopped up" into little pieces. Every piece has the whole, and the whole is made of every piece. Thus every person has the full mind of Christ within them. The mind of Christ can only be understood in surrender, and in surrender to it, it is developed and matured and becomes the preeminent provider of words.

Jesus had to learn this for he was not born without an ego. The voice of love is not heard consistently without meekness. It is not controlled by want or need.

Before the mind of christ is matured within you to be pre-eminent provider of communication, a structure of neuronal connections form a set of images within you to control what you provide to others, and think on. Perceptual neurons interpret "reality" to us, perceiving what we see as "real" to us. Jesus did not do this, for long. He learned how to learn, directly from within, where his father the teacher taught.

Summary

Jesus learned, not to outgrow his manhood, but to grow into his Godhood. He learned how to relinquish the false real, for the real. He entered the kingdom of the real, true reality, that which the kingdom of heaven is, before death; giving us the example to follow him, becoming seamless also. Entering that world of the real, true, does not preclude us

from operating in the false real to continue to reveal to our brothers and sister the real so they will enter it also. Making us no longer dependent on this world for anything, this changes everything.

Jesus became a radical revolutionary, the most radical revolutionary of all time. In fact, he became the first to enter into something new, that he gave us the pattern for: transcendence. Jesus became the first transcendent man. The transcendent man became sinless, perfect, for he entered perfection, becoming it. It had only one mind.

Jesus was the first molecular person to transcend time space and gravity by becoming the first person ever to become born again while living. When a person becomes "born again" they become a new creation in reality that is not limited by time space or gravity. They become sinless and perfect just like Jesus did, by entering that which is sinless and perfect.

To become born again is to become perfect, for we enter perfection. To become a new creation we become sinless, for we enter sinlessness. Sinless perfection is existence not separate from God. This is what Jesus entered and became it. To become it you enter it. "It" and you become one, just as Jesus did. What "it" is, is the kingdom of heaven. When we enter the Kingdom of Heaven before we die in the flesh, we thus follow our pattern into where he is; a disciple that has become as his master.

Every word of truth about who we are who God is, places ego on the Cross.

Each of us are "the one" to birth the Christ. Christ is our father, not a flesh man. All of us are THE CHRIST when we surrender to be not separate from our father. The seed of our father is within all of us from birth. That is why we need a "new" birth, to be "born again" so that we "bring forth" to the birth that which was within us all the time!

That which is within each of us will teach us about "that which is", which is I AM, so that each one of us will birth the Christ into sinless perfection again becoming the one mind'd person. All of this revelation comes forth in surrender. Surrender is the prerequisite to experiencing The New Covenant, for The New Covenant births the real; that which we were, becoming again.

The patternship of the Christ is the patternship of Jesus that gave us the pattern for all of us ENTER IT!

Jesus became the one. He simply became the first ONE to show us the way to become The One that he was, that we were, so we can become again, that which is infinite love, the Creator again creating The Creator perfectly. Sinless. THIS is the corruptible putting on incorruption. This is mortality putting on immortality.

Jesus became the pattern for us all to follow and do what he did to do what he does.

When we do as he did, we do what he did. When we become the "saved one", we "save" all others by our life being the pattern that Jesus' life was, and still is. He is the firstborn

of many brethren that includes every woman man and child.

Will you reader hearer, now surrender to be The One? Jesus told us all in Matthew 5:14 "You are the light of the world." Let not the world be without the truth; become it, for that's who you really are.

You cannot abdicate the responsibility for being the judge of your mind. Judge yourself worthy of learning to enter the oneship our pattern lived before us, and as you do, everything will change in your life. Hold on to nothing. Be fearless. Live life to the full: love personified in you, you birthing it, in the flesh, walking the earth today.

III

A New Path

A New Path

Three

A New Path

Invitation

Jesus was a human. Jesus grew up as a human. Jesus faced human difficulty. When his skin was pierced he bled. Jesus had red blood in his veins just like every other human. He had molecular blood and bodily processes just like all flesh. He had a normal mind, normal intelligence, normal processing ability of words as he learned them, and normal looks. His appearance was normal. His body grew in size as normal with age. Everything about Jesus was simply normal. He was a human, just like all humans. He was a member of humanity and had a consciousness like all other humans. Jesus was born into this world no more special than any other baby on another continent or at a different time in history.

Every baby comes out of the womb of the flesh ignorant, totally ignorant of who they are, what they are, where they are, what they are made of, why they are here, what is before them, and the choices they will have to make. Jesus was no different. He did not know a language at birth, he had to learn it. People taught him to read. He learned table manners and the customs of his culture through experiences with others. He had to develop and mature. He had to learn everything he would come to know.

As he grew up he experienced the same emotions peoples everywhere experience today; loneliness, anguish, rejection, wonderment, curiosity, laughter, and yes, even fear. He was simply a common man. He was completely human, in every way normal.

Jesus was not different than other humans, but he did something different that resulted in him becoming something new: he became something more than human it would seem, a human without the limitations of humanity, by surrendering to a teaching method that transcended the ways of man and the limitations of this world. This teaching method would result in Jesus learning the heart of God becoming perfect with it, seamless.

The heart of God is the mind of God. God teaches not limited by words nor limited to words, but uses words, as necessary, until exponential learning can take place. The mind of God will teach the mind of a human commensurate with a human's humility. Only the humble learn how to learn from God within them. God is humble, the most humble of all. God lets

humans limit God all the time, for God lets humans choose what they want to create and live like. Humans live in a world of thought, or they enter The Mind of God that teaches them from within, becoming one with it, becoming what it is, the mind of God unlimited. One, seamless. Perfect. THIS is THE result of God teaching from within. Experiential learning, that transforms.

This is The New Covenant in operation. Jesus became it and requested we all do likewise.

God taught Jesus directly within his mind that God was not subject to the limitations of this world, and that if Jesus would "nurture" the words within him that God was giving him and teaching him with, they would result in a tree of life forming within him, and the fruit of it would be eternal, for the words of the mind of God given directly into the mind of Jesus, that Jesus nurtured and learned how to abide in, were the seeds of new life forming within him, anew, a new garden, a new world, a new heaven and a new earth.

By transmitting information directly into Jesus, teaching him directly, God preempted the necessity of man teaching man. God said the teacher would be God, this way, from now on; no excuse remains. God preempted the priesthood that wanted to insert itself between God and man. Now, there's no veil, no "ordination" that will stand in the way of learning The Christship of One, from the one who became it, one with The Teacher, who will teach us ALL things. Internally. If we obey? "Obey?" If we surrender. The privilege greatest of all, is to have God teach you directly, in your language, not limited to

it, or any censorship of almighty-not.

The priesthood that now comes forth is a priesthood of surrenderers, a priesthood of learners, a priesthood of drink-offering'd disciples that learn how to become as Jesus became. Our pattern did, and said do as I do, heal the sick, raise the dead, being the kingdom, the revelation of the kingdom first hand to the downtrodden common people, who know now a different learning system that NO ONE can deny them, for it's taught directly within/into their mind. Each one submits, to become leaders, to lead all in a priesthood of one. Amen. All equal. No tiereaucracy again. All tears wiped away now will be, a New Learning System in place, Within.

This is an invitation to do as Jesus asked and do the things he did, and greater; you, yourself. No longer will we allow others to "rip" from us the knowledge of The Christ that asked all to be so, as he became, the kingdom opener of one doing the things he did for others and himself. He healed himself first, for he became one with the teacher that "bred" the Tree of Life within him, that he "ate" from. He became it. And said do likewise. Now no other will stand in our way of being drink-offerings as he did, as he was, as the life he lived before us became for us The Pattern. Now ALL nations will know, and become, the not-separates, as he became, resulting in transformation of the Revolution of Christ.

The mystery of Christ is now no longer a mystery. It is all out in the open, explained. The patternship is given to us all of every nation tribe and tongue.

So now what? Whether you are a boy or girl, man or woman; regardless of religious persuasion or having none, please open to see how a common person became one with what God is, to operate out of the same mind, and then learn to do likewise. Become what our pattern became. Shall we now?

Let's explore. Let's delve deeper into the life of the pattern of a person who no one has equaled before or since, even though it was Jesus' primary request that each of us do so.

This is an invitation to open your mind to a new thought, a new set of thoughts about how Jesus has been "served" to us in the past, and explore his life for yourself. Allow yourself to become an adventurer so that you are not just taking religion's presentation of Jesus.

Allow yourself to explore Jesus' life as a pattern for us, a pattern that became the door for us to enter true reality. Let yourself go beyond the superficial understandings of the past, so that whole new worlds are opened up to you, right now, here and now, in this life; not after you die. Let us now begin an adventure to explore deeper understandings of a common man who became the pattern for all of us to enter true reality here and now.

Jesus did not do things for us, he showed us how to do them. He showed us that the visible empirical reality we live in is not the real. Jesus became the first transcendent man – the firstborn from the dead, the firstborn of many brethren. We are the ones now who accept the invitation to learn as he learned, to do what he did, and to enter the kingdom of

heaven while here on earth, and reveal to all peoples that we all have the same father, we all came from the same place, and we ARE actually truly all one family.

This was his message – he lived it; one father, one kingdom, one blood, one family.

This is your invitation to see the kingdom of heaven and enter it as a new creation not limited to flesh, just like Jesus did. Jesus our pattern is The Pattern for entering transcendence that we can become seamless with. Seamless? True reality is infinite and unlimited, boundary'd not by time or space. Gravity has no recognition for it is powerless. Gravity is false, as is time and space the way that we humans recognize and experience it. But Jesus overcame that limitation, because of the words he surrendered to, to learn the knowledge and become it, the wisdom of the one, transcendent God that all are. Jesus began to learn of a reality that was not visible by his human eyes. His father taught him and spoke with him increasingly about a kingdom that he was the king of, that he was to enter, to rule and reign in, making all rulers and reigners like him, all equal becoming, the one mind is. God. Revealed. Transcendent. Omniscient. And time and space no more rule and rein them in the false appearing real that this visible empirical world is, consists of, and represents itself as.

This is your invitation to do a new thing, with new peoples, without fear; all being surrenderers to a process to hear and become the surrendered Christ, taught by the first person words of Jesus not, but the Father of Lights, the father of light, the father of one; not hung up on punctuation again of what

may be your preferred nounage or not. Recognize The Christ become one from a regular human being Just Like You. And Jesus issues you THIS invitation not, or does he, or it? What he BECAME issues YOU this invitation to become WHAT he became BECOMING him. There is only one, and that's what we now understand through the Patternship of One booklets that we ALL produce in our OWN countries? Everywhere. Amen.

Be the Pattern of One; blessed not, or TRANSFORMED COMPLETELY? Becoming seamless with two realities? The reality of the visible empirical that we humans are in is an image of the real. The truly real is the reality of the kingdom of heaven, tangible, empirical, visible; but it takes a regeneration in us to see it, to enter it, the word of by the word. We transform. Be become something new as Jesus did, Jesus our pattern did, it. We are, to, now do, as he did. We follow into his pattern to enter the Kingdom of God here and now without flesh on, to enter and be seamless with the world of flesh, to "wear" our flesh again, seamlessly, with "our" worlds that we now recognize as ours. Belonging to no one else, we give not our authority away to others again. We are all one. A kingdom inside us is set free now, to see, be, and become. The enterers entered now shall be by revelation that becomes the becomer, not; but the becomer becomes the revelation about, to be it. Prophesied about is all of us, now entering, following the followership of our pattern to all leaders be, no more led by other. See your eyes opened through the words of the Savior that simply gave us the pattern to do as he does, he did, we do now; all living one life. Amen.

Christ is educated

The kingdom where all are Christs, where every person is a Christ learning who they are, must be prepared for such a journey of righteousness. Every bit of unrighteousness is unlearned now, and the planting of righteousness flourishes by the taught teachers who will teach all surrenderedly as the father has taught us.

Jesus grew up as a human – he was human. Jesus came out of a flesh womb and began to experience what we call our world. His eyes began to see things that other people had names for, so he grew up learning the names for everything he saw. He began to learn how to use words and apply words to what he saw and experienced. He experienced sibling rivalry. He experienced being a normal kid in a common household. His identity was formed as a human for he found himself in a world with others who looked like him and spoke the language he did. It all seemed so real. Just like our daily world looks to us today, our normal world reality reaches in to us to penetrate us with the identity it wants to give us.

Jesus was inundated with sensory information from the world all around him that formed his identity. His 5-sense mind dominated his identity, his thoughts and emotions, and dictated how he lived his daily life. He was . . . normal. Until …

Jesus was as limited as any other human until he learned better.

What Jesus did have was parents that told him of the prophecy of his birth. Consider the words of Database One that have spoken about this [1.3.12]. Jesus had parents that valued the words about his birth, and Jesus valued what his parents had to say about it all. Consider how this information affected Jesus as he was learning to mature. As a young child those things may have sounded pretty exciting. As a youngster a bit older, he may have pondered as did his mother Mary and asked himself, "how can these things be?" This information was significant and important to Jesus, for it presented him with a dilemma. As a child he hungered for food and friendship, yet there were times that the information his parents had given him came to the forefront of his thinking. How could he possibly go from being "normal" in his community to fulfilling the words foretold about him? Would that not create a dilemma for anyone in that situation?

Jesus heard stories of his birth foretold that he simply accepted as fact when he was younger. But as he grew and matured he had to decide for himself if he would believe them, and give himself to their fulfillment. Do you not think he agonized many times over those words he was told by his parents? And scriptures then that may pertain to him? What about what he read about the messiah in the book of Isaiah? Did he not have to process those words repeatedly within him to learn how to surrender to them in order to birth them, so the words would birth him?

The words that our father gave into the mind of Jesus to teach him who he was – Jesus could have rejected, and lived just like any other person. Jesus had a choice – and he made it every

day – thousands of times – to accept those words, receive them and not reject them? He could have chosen at any point to change his course. Nothing he did was cast in stone. He was the listening listener. He was the meditator cogitator ponderer – that gave place to the words given him that reveal him. He rejected not his christship but developed it. He had to mature, in it, just like we all do.

No one is born into this world already skilled at something, except whimpering and crying, being selfish and self-centered, and exalting ego led by id. Jesus learned how to lay his life down before us all. He became love. Loved he did – all equally. There is no partiality in the kingdom of the real.

Jesus did not do what he did for us so that we would not have to do them, he showed us what we must go through and how to do it. He gave us the path; he became the way, the Pattern.

He showed us that the visible empirical reality we live in is not the real. Jesus became the first transcendent man – the firstborn from the dead, the firstborn of many brethren. We are the ones now who accept the invitation to learn as he learned, to do what he did, and to enter the kingdom of heaven while here on earth, and reveal to all peoples that we all have the same father, we all came f rom the same place, and we ARE actually truly all one family.

This was his message – he lived it; one father, one kingdom, one blood, one family. Let us see the man that lived this message before us – for us to be it - also. When Jesus said "follow me" he was inviting all of us to follow his pattern of

becoming the one that did the things he did. The life Jesus lived is our pattern.

So how did Jesus go from being a "normal" man, a normal member of his town to becoming one that reinterpreted the scriptures, became a teacher, a leader that changed how the priesthood is entered, changed who can enter the priesthood and how it operates? How did he do the miracles? How did he . . . change his identity; from God to man, or was it, man to God?

Jesus educated

Jesus was educated. He studied. He learned. He applied himself. He appropriated effort to learn and know, to understand, and apply what he learned. He learned the scriptures but learned he was not bound by them. He evaluated them, valued them, and completely revised how some were taught and interpreted. He revised the meanings of many things. He introduced a new interpretation of scripture and what it means to know God. He valued information but learned information is not relationship. He learned what was written, but his primary teacher was not words in ink, but the living speaking voice of the Christ within, the perfect mind being expressed to his human mind, to give him knowledge others weren't willing to receive. Jesus took time for the speaking voice within him to be developed, to deepen relationship with its speaker; to receive it, to be taught of it, by it, and become it. The revelation beholden is to embrace it

to the point of transformation, to be transformed into being it, being information no more just residing in thought, but flesh that became the living word. Jesus birthed the word that taught him what he was, who he was, and what he had to do not, but what he could, surrender to, to become, showing all the love he was, experiencing, to be the pattern for all, to be the pattern.

Jesus learned to sit still. Jesus learned to quell his spirit mind, not; he learned to calm be and speak peace and tranquil be come by the stillness he incorporated into his daily schedule. He arose early to give time to stillness where he could interact with the divine revelation revealing it in him, to be not separate. He gave time to the priorities of his culture not; he gave time to learn who he is, what he had, what was given him, and how to live his life. He learned to live by the word, the word given him daily. He became one with his word. The word within him and the word he spoke became one, over a process of transformation; a learning transformation. It was an educational transformation. Jesus the man was learning to become Jesus the Christ.

God as father spoke, taught, and interacted as teacher priest and king, to open all that to Jesus the learner, who simply surrendered to learn this way. This is The New Covenant in operation. A learning system learned, and displayed before us all.

Jesus gave time to the words his father gave him. He interacted with father about them in a learning process over the years as he developed and matured. He let those words birth

something within him. Those words grew the womb for the seed, of the word, of the words, of the father, to become delivered, The Christ real before us all; giving us the way to do it all as he did. Jesus become the firstborn of all people who are dead walking around in flesh, thinking in mankind's mind of separateness. Jesus transcended this, by believing not, but subscribing to religion, not; but by the teaching directly of his father by his father in him within him, the kingdom revealed.

Jesus became seamless with it, the kingdom, of heaven, God being. One. Jesus became the first surrenderer to do so, fully. He brought to birth: the word. He birthed the word, "the" word, the simple word of God, masterfully surrenderedly and completely humbly and said asked and requested we all do likewise.

Jesus became "I and my father are one", because he pursued it. He had tenacity. He focused. He prioritized. He said "no" many times to many people in many situations that wanted his time spent elsewhere in other things. He learned his identity through the words given him of his father by his father yielding the kingdom of heaven birthed, into the real, walking now, all who will. The veil is no more.

Jesus begot the kingdom within him, for he birthed it place. He became the begotten of God for he begot God. He gave it birth. He gave it place to birth, in his head. That is where he and his father become one – in the head. Of Christ begot the christ that the christ was – the word. The father was the word. Jesus became it. Jesus became the word – made manifest in

flesh that he fathered his father to become one with.

Jesus birthed his father's word in him – that he had been given and taught by, so the present world we live in, held his interest no more, but to redeem it, by giving us the pattern, in life, to become it. He who beholds it will become it. in this world; the false real, or the false appearing real: daily life on planet Earth. When Jesus said "follow me" he was inviting all of us to follow his pattern of becoming the one that did the things he did. His experience is our pattern.

Jesus became born or the real – entering it through process, a processing that matured him to operate in power, grace, and glory.

Years of preparation went before his leadership. As Jesus let the words of our father live in his mind, Jesus' mind became one with the source of the words he gave life. He gave life to the words in him, as we all do. Words don't live until they live in us, within us. We give them life, and we choose the words we give life to, and design we do, life accordingly.

Words are genetic. Words affect genes. Words program genes. Words genetic matter. Matter yields to love. Love is real and matter isn't. Love becomes perfected and designs matter differently than the visible empirical we seem limited to. Love is a creator, love is the creator. The creator creates, but never dies; thus love never dies. Love is humble. Love is a leader. Loving all to leadership out of the flesh that we have found ourselves in now, is the role of love surrendered to love be, birth, and make known. Love will be known now, for you are

reading this. And yielding to temptation not; but the humblest of all is love, surrendered before all love.

God is love. Love divides those who want to love and those who want to control. Love teaches love to love. Love does not control. Control declines love, and issues its own truth. Love does not decline love, but learns from it, and with it, releasing it to be taught in the learner-teacher. Love lets truth come forth and truth exonerates love for they are one and the same. Love is known now for Jesus defined it in a way no other has; he gave us his life for us to how to do what he did, and apply it to our life, our eyes, accordingly.

Love is truth triumphant. Love never gives up on love. Flesh loving flesh to remain flesh is not the message; transcendence is, transformance is, regeneration is. And that truth brings divisiveness because the comfortable that want to remain in the belief systems of their teachers will become defensive and critical of the new revelation of Christ the Christ being in the common. But it's coming forth anyway. No one will stop it.

Jesus declines to remain in ignorance. Religion did not romance him into lullabies other. Jesus did not start out as a leader, nor intend to be one, but love requested it, for love become the leader of love to all be loved by love. That truth is simple, not complex, and not of man. Truth speaks, love responds. Love speaks, truth responds. Love intertwined with truth is the same thing, life. Life of love known now the pattern shall be. Love never fails. Love is, love exists, exonerates, and captures the actions of control exercised by other to be powerless, for love is the greatest power of all.

Love speaks. Love teaches. Love compares not, but makes equal to the equalers who will be students of love to the point of become equal with the teach; that being the highest delight of any teacher of love, for control is no more present. Control is rendered useless, inefficient, and costly, costing a price no one wants to pay now. Love brings generation of love and creativity. Love creates. Control demands creativity conform to its ways, edicts, and constraint. Those that want to use love for their forces and pleasures will no more be, for all love is set free now in the pattern of one, Jesus gave, the foresight, to see, if with eyes of love we will look through. And that changes all conflict, all wars, and all tools used to wage wars.

The only sword that love uses is truth, that cuts asunder the scales from our eyes to see who we are, what, where, and why. Truth births, truth. The yielded surrendered birth truth into the real to be it, entering heaven, becoming transcendent humans, Gods, God is, The One, that one is. All surrendered ARE The One. By education we are redeemed, not; but by surrender, we learn. We become. The education we receive from The King we become, not separate from. The King kings the Kingers who will make all King, of righteousness, in equal thinking, the mind of the Original Christ, one who began before time, that we all are again. The king king'd again who in heavenly places reign now, in love perfectly love redeemed by love ers who become it, grasping to our identity as flesh no more. Our race changes now.

Jesus transformed

Jesus let. Jesus learned. Jesus learned to let, his words be heard through his father's not, but his father's words through his mouth. Jesus spoke father's words. The word was the father, that he let. Father's words were let through the son. The son father'd the words of the father to be one with, not separate. The father was the word. The son let the father teach. The word taught the son that the father was in the son. The word of one, is one. They became one. The identity of the two apart diminished, and became obliterated.

All this happened by let. By surrender, all things are changed. When love surrenders to love, love results in being equal. Operating out of one mind, the mind became one, becomes one again; as time no more destroys the understanding of who does what when.

Jesus let the word teach him who he is. Who is was is who he is that the father is. The father father'd the word in the son that became the mother wombed, new covenant'd. The New Covenant is that One shall be ONE, and no capitalization needed any more shall be. The common shall be one. The Common shall be one. Amen.

Jesus let the voice within teach the voice within the difference between the source of motive and the motive of source. The source of the permanent real was not thought as we know it that absorbs our thought, life; but life as the real in the real, the father of, gives us anew the life of one, to regenerate all things perfectly. We are creators and the creator teaches us

this. We let. We control or not, the let –ing. We surrender, or we control ourselves in our thought process life of that gives us the life we know. We control are in, and we control it. Control controls us through us controlling it, not; but letting it be the Our Source of What We Think that we worship. We don't call it thought, because IT "it" seems normal. Right and righteous are concepts frequently left to the consideration of others, but we can no longer abdicate our responsibility to investigate and be responsible for us. There is no vicarious responsibility assigned to other, anymore. There's no blame in Eden, there's no blame here; for in Eden we are.

Jesus realized where creation was going on because he father was teaching him, from within. Within the voice of the Our Savior was the Voice of the savior of The One who Ever will listen. Whoever will listen and become the voice not separate with, will become the one I am. God not separate from man now will be; all will know, the mystery of Christ no more. It's all settled, out in the open, and now no one can point blame at another. It's front-page stuff now, not fodder for other. Mud slinging ceases. Not all, not; all does. Know these things. All things change now. Amen.

We worship our thought no more. Belief systems no longer design us. We no longer are doctrinated by belief other that teaches separation. We change. We become as our pattern became, and becoming what he became, do as he did. We let our identity be changed by the word of our father. We let father teach us. We perceive separation no more. We choose to separate no more. We choose to be life, the life of one that was, is, limited no more, we learn the learning system of

God our pattern. We choose to learn as our pattern learned. We choose this process of learning from God directly that transforms our identity.

Jesus surrendered

During the process of Jesus becoming Christ, he received the words of his father that were crucial to this process. The process begun can only be surrendered to. Yet tenacity takes place in the surrendered. Focus happens, not; focus is intentional and takes practice to see what is being said. The words of the father spoke of a kingdom of Christ, and that Christ he was. He had to let "the" words sink in. He had to – grow them. That which Jesus given was, had to grow and replace the diversity of man's words that gave him a kingdom of righteousness not, but a man's kingdom of sight, in which he perceived death would reign. The neurons of righteousness had to grow and form the tree of righteousness that defeats death. The visual kingdom, the "visual" kingdom Jesus learned how to "untrust" not, but to realize there was a greater, and trust in it. He was it. It was inside him. His father said he had a kingdom within him; it was heaven. He had to birth it. He HAD to birth it, not; he had a choice. He trusted his father's words which came forth inside of him. He perceived them differently, than the hearing in his ears and the sight of which he perceived, his kingdom not, or was it pervasive of the non "reality'd" kingdom of visual sight.

Acuity of no other, Jesus developed. Matured, in the ways

of man not, or that too! Jesus developed adversity not, but came through it, learning about two kingdoms at one time. The one he was in he learned was not the real; the one that was inside of him, was the real, and he had sight of that now with the words that helped him see, and surrender, to being, it. Birthed. In the nations. A one Christ. A one christ. A one God whether you capitalize it or not, for God shall not be ruled by punctuation or the thoughts of man that give credence to this kingdom of sight needing two eyes to see, and accomplice be, in creating it. For the false shall no more be created through the real and deceived be by those who created it in separation deceit of, deceiving each other, about it.

We come into Christ now to be it. We are USED not more to create the real that's un. Unreal no more exists in us. We submit to BEING the Christ, whether you punctuate as required in your culture or not; for nothing shall submit us to un being any more. We the Christ are being transformed as our Christs are, all one being, LET ing all now take place as the kingdom of man bears it not, for burden of beasts we shall be no more for our ignorance. Of what is taking place, throughout the nations now, is the beast revealed the beasts revealed, not; or was it US, designing us, in ignorance, of our power, given us that we are, of our kingdom within, that we exited, in Eden, not, or are we IN Eden?

Now barring ourselves no more from Eden or where we think in thoughts, we the creator of righteousness are, for we submit to it no other of. We surrender to being our "thoughts" led in no more of man determining, definitions of; for the father is righteousness of righteousness the right standing

of the surrendered submitted to tenacity be of to learn the right of man, not; but God, being equal surrendered to and becoming the transformed into righteousness being born again. Through the flesh that insists no more on separation a "distinctive" life of, everything changes now.

The way that Jesus was transformed into Christ we all shall be, for we are taught not of man again limiting man to man of man's ways and religion. All shall change now, in the twinkling of an eye, not; or shall we behold, the man of many sorrows, not, or shall we be acquainted with grief no more? Of a suffering Cross not, or shall we come through it to see the prototype he was, he is? We shall. Suffer no more. Amen.

Are you willing to study these booklets on Jesus the Pattern to understand the message in fullness that Jesus prescribed for us not to believe in, but to become! A believing results not in a change of belief, but a transformed life, a life of Christ born anew, again. A born again Christ showing up now will be, everywhere! In every nation tribe and tongue now shall be; tongues no longer transcribing us to be other, wise about. We create Christs. We create Christ. We LET all be Christs. We surrender to be it that all one mind is. Amen.

Now the financial common will do as Jesus did. The rich shall. There will be no poor. The glorious common will submit to the riches of heaven that need nothing of this world, but will redeem it through the love of one, for all becomes one now. One doing as he did, our pattern becoming our pattern so we all become our pattern that he is, in separation not, but fully clothed in Jesus' words, or ours? Shall our words be out of

one mind now, our father's? We will each one let our father teach us that same way that Jesus let our father teach us, that we are one not separate in the thinkistics of man? Will we let thinkology no more reign in us, rule over over, and rein us in, flesh as flesh?

Jesus' body

God the Father taught Jesus that Jesus looked just like the father, but the father looks nothing like the son [1.3.300 and 1.4.99] . How can that be? Our eyes fool us. We are projected onto ourselves, a screen of; a "screen" of. We "see" through a glass darkly. We see not with the light of man, not; but only of, unless we see THROUGH the words of I am. I am the word taught Jesus he was. He became the word just like this. He submitted to surrender to learn the word was him, that would transform him, his mortal body, into something glorious, never needing death and never going through it.

Jesus did not have to die on the Cross, but he chose to give us the picture of a life surrendered, a life surrendered to father's words, our father, our father's words, God is, that births the word, that lets flesh rule it no more. The body dies, of thought, and every word of man that man parent'd rule us no more. God rules, in love, and teaches differently than empirical evidence suggests. We do not go to a wooden cross and let our flesh be hanged upon it, no, we die while living this life in this life to transcend into a higher truth: that truth resides in us, in every single person, bar none, and none shall be barred

from it. The release of Christ is the release of the father in the son to all be the father birthed in the son that sexless is, never needing mankind's definitions of God again. Reality is transcended, to know a greater reality, the kingdom of God, heaven in, birthing it. The door is in each of us. The pattern showed us how to walk it, walk in to it, birthing it, giving it place, our place in life changing.

Every word of man reinforces man and man's world to world the world of man, creating it, conveying it, permeating the thinking of mankind to insist on its separation from God and that God is other, if God exists at all. But all of that is false. This world simply is not reality at all. It's empirically evidence'd to itself, in circular reasoning, in its own projection to itself. It's false. The kingdom of God is real.

Now we come to thornier issues because we use the same vocabulary to discuss and view very different things, defining things differently, with nuances cataclysmic to all that was, that we were accustomed to, and comfortable with, as we yearned for heaven, or a better place somewhere somehow.

Father taught Jesus that the father of all perfect light is God who his father is, the word.

The seed is within of perfection, but he had to birth it. He had to birth "out" of that thing he was in; a flesh body. A flesh body could hold him no more back to do the will of him who sent him. But if Jesus had to come out of the body of flesh to do the will of who sent him, where did "that" body come from? Where did flesh originate? Did thinking thought originate

thought in a body to house a thought-mind? Did the leaves of "flesh" grow in the garden of the tomb of "flesh"?

Jesus learned that he looked just like father, his father, God the one and only. Father taught him with the words of first-person love that he looked nothing like father. Where then, where in the "world" then did the "flesh" come from"?

The perfect "I Am" had become a race of slaves in bodies of imperfect I Am. Perfect I Am was still perfect, but limited by flesh by thinking mechanisms that "implied" reality, not; but created it imperfectly so that it would be perceived as limited, and seem so "real" that the I Am would be fooled by it. Tricked. Satan did this, or did I Am do this to I Am because I Am wanted to think thoughts of separation and have a "mind" of its own? Who's at cause here? What's to blame? Thinking thought? What kind of mechanism thinks us? What do we THINK with? What's, thinking us? Is SOMETHING using US? Are "we" in slavery? To Thinking Thought? Is a deity of Thought thinking us, to be something else? Our energies being used, to create it?

Oh.

The He She It Divine taught Jesus that he wasn't flesh, but appeared in, to be, it. But it wasn't real. It wasn't real, but it appeared to be real in the unreal kingdom of man. The real was what was inside. The kingdom of heaven within him was, the real was, he was; seamless with. The Divine Real taught Jesus it was NEVER the will of God the father almighty of love peace and joy, to make "man" flesh. Flesh is a false creation.

Flesh is a false wisdom. Flesh is real appearing in unreal to "fool" the real into thinking it's real reality in, when it isn't. Flesh is what came about as a result of the "fall" of man; or was it "angels"? or was it GOD? That fell.

The image of man is not the image of God, but God perfectly I Am is God perfectly in man, mankind, womankind, woman, flesh race of flesh God is in perfectly, but limited by the flesh that flesh thinks separately with. Man tries to create God in the image of man and limits its creations to creations of mind. Mind rules it. Thought rules them. Flesh rules with flesh, rules. Ruled flesh rules flesh. God rules with love and love sets all free. Man incarcerates man and develops religion to stay in thought control. Control is more important to thought than anything else. It creates ego, id, life as separate life is that separates life from life, not knowing the father in intimacy, but supplanting it, and usurping its privilege.

Jesus' mind

The new birth brings transformation to the thought life. But, are we addressing the thought of life, or the life of thought? The thought life of thought reigns in the soul. Jesus had a soul like every person has, until he experienced transformation by resurrection. Soul is what the resurrection got rid of, and eliminated from the body of flesh so that he would not be bound by flesh any more. The soul of man is the beast, regardless of what definition you choose to use of soul. There is no salvation to the soul, only elimination,

of it. Thought is what reigns in a soul, as sovereign, based on empirical evidence and logic, and rule of law, man, and thought thinking thought a source of, itself. Giving rise to thought begot thought and begets thought. Thought reproduces thought. Thought reigns supreme in the soul; it loves thought. Thought loves itself, its deception, its deceptor, and creates illusion in the illusory that seems so real that we are machined into creating it, for ourselves; powering our energy not, but our energy being used for it to deceive us. We've become the deceiver that deceives ourselves. Imagistic evidence of empirical data that reinforces itself with itself powering itself with our power of God evidence the false as appearing real, and we fall for it, every time, until Christ reigns, in our mortal bodies, to become born again, defeating mortal evidence, defeating truth un, and appearing in the new heavens and earth, a new creation of; Jesus gave us the pattern of. Jesus' evidence of the real became it, he birthed anew and his thought life he was born in/with ruled/rules the life of one no more.

This world and its reality is not reality at all; but our father's word is, and that word that our father consists of gives us a kingdom of righteousness to see, become, hear of, preach and teach, and reveal to all submitted surrendered who drink-offering'd are, that will drink the cup of suffering no more in flesh apart from the kingdom of righteous for those who will enter it. The word is greater than the flesh. The word is greater than the world. The basic principles of this world cannot hold the righteousness of the sufferer back any longer. The new beginning is now begun and this is what this series is about: The New Beginnings begun, the Revelation of Christ

settled, a mystery no more. All will now understand how he became what he became and did what he did, understanding his life, the Life of the Pattern, of Jesus not of flesh not, but one who became God and entered the kingdom of The Real and taught us how to, also, requesting that we all do so, as equal, with him all being in one body, that which we were before time began. Amen.

Thought life love thought. Though produces thought. The wheat and chaff grow together. Thought produces its own "righteousness" by DECIDING what's right and wrong by ITS own knowledge, and experience, and word of man, and woman, and deciders other, that influence and exert authority and religion and empirical evidence all around them. They judge by reality that they have "experienced" because they have experienced nothing but flesh realms, in the now of the present moment that they think they exist in, and purport to control, not, but in reality are, the controllers of it. They are trying to control thought, worshipping it. They worship thought. That's what man does. Taught to do that what man does so well, worship the thought of reality that seems to appear and present itself so real to us, that we question it not, for we say, "I am", in this world, no matter what we attached to those meanings. We think we empirical evidence are to ourselves of our flesh matter and limited to it we are.

Jesus had a different outlook, for he formed it; not at first, but he birthed it day by day IN thought, for thought to no more rule him. He learned how. He surrendered to wheat grow in rather than chaff; or wisdom rather than knowledge. Or did he have knowledge first, that empirical "knowledge"

defied? Who was teaching who, the father the son, or what the son birthing the father that was teaching him? Who was the womb "er" in? Where, was the womb of the "New Birth" –er?

In the mind.

The mind is the battlefield. The mind is reality. The mind has been usurped into creating unreality, evidence appearing real that isn't real at all. We were duped. We stumped and stymied each other with our theories that stigma'd and signatured an identity of the real world appearing real that isn't real at all, but seems so, so that we question it not. We taught to conform to empirical evidence appearing real, our blood falling on the ground. While the images of falsity with its governments, religions, and self-propagation continues to incarcerate us.

But all that changes now. We learn what Jesus learned for the taught us the pattern, that he was, for us to become it. Learning how he became what he became, to do what he did, we now also surrender likewise surrendering to the learning system of the one.

Jesus learned that true life was not in the blood of man, not in his blood, not in blood period. Blood coagulated into and by molecules do not contain life, but my father's words does, and we all have the same father; all of mankind, does. The blood of the real body is word. The word is what genetics the real. The word genes the real. The genetics of flesh no more reign over us, in us, or through us, for the blood of the real will be spoken by the surrendered who life of one reveal, being it

with the word, of truth. The word is what lives. We have no other life than the real, when we know it. And now we know it. We follow our pattern. We become as he did, becoming what he became. The word creates, and creators us words now as surrendered do, as our prototype did, as our pattern becomes it as we become our pattern. Our father equaled it in teaching the son how to be the father birthed in the son so that they were one. They became one by word: blood, to the real, in the real, now transcendent becoming.

The prototype is greater than the models suffering defeat in two-legged flesh. The word is supreme, in righteousness, reality, and truth being it. That's what we birth, it's already inside of us; every one of us of every nation tribe and tongue. Babel will no more occur giving us tongues of other to divisive be about the Christ being ALL of us, one body of. One blood, all ours. One. Equal. Religion will not divide us anymore. Language will not divide us anymore. Government will not divide us anymore. Love will unite in one that does new things now with new peoples far and wide, in "divine" ways. Love will be usurped by want no more.

Jesus gave us a new picture of God.

Jesus gave us a new picture of man.

Jesus gave us a new picture of God and man not separate, but both becoming the one, I am.

Jesus' word

Jesus gave us the words his father gave him. Jesus' word became that of the Father. Father's words spoken through Jesus' lips he became, the child of, that brought forth maturity through speaking that which he learned from and became. The father is the word. The word comes through the "son" to become the father, when matured, developed, completion attained – entered. We ENTER this process. It's a process. It's all a process, until we experience the completion of resurrection INTO the perfect becoming it. That's what Jesus' word teaches us. It's not about salvation to escape hell, it's that we create heaven as Jesus did becoming the entry of. He entered his entry point that inside of him was, and is, in each of us. It's opened by the word of the father that we become; one with not separate, we conceive things we never imagined as Jesus did. Miracles come forth for our intent is different, for our information is different, -ly formed. We form it, differently. We choose to word the world we're given as normal, not; but the kingdom of heaven revealed.

Jesus said he did not speak of himself but spoke the words of our father. Jesus let the father speak through him that he gave voice to. He let his voice be used of the father by the father to father the word of I am. I am was the word; still is. Dynamic, living, motive'd of one who gives all to be one, surrendered, to ALL operate out of one. The living, dead no more.

The living word does not originate out of mind carnal in separation, for the word incarnate in us all is, if we let it speak, as Jesus did. Jesus quelled the mind of separation to

sense the word of his father that he told of us so that we would understand we have the same father. Understanding the blood of the father is the word of the father that "inseminates" the son to mother nothing but the pure, blood of the lamb being, appearing, by revelation, resurrection, resulting in.

He did not originate words of separation, but oneship. He gave us blood of the real, that father father'd in him, to be the seed of no other. He became the father, fathering the word, to conceive it and bring it forth, before us all, becoming one – perfect thought, perfect mind, one body, transcendent becoming the Christ; flesh in, but not limited to it. His word had crowned his flesh not, his word crowned the word of his father in him to have no other word, and the word of the father is the father's blood in the father's body, that reveals it. The blood ceases separation, for the word of separation had ceased in him, and brought forth the one, that they "both" were, in one mind, one body, one being, the not-separate from each other. They WERE each other, and "other" did not exist.

The fullness of The Covenant New this is. The Covenant made with flesh, to not be of Commandments again, but pure love, brought forth, in flesh appearing. The all-of-us for, now known, The Covenant is. Operational, in our own being, to be not separate. The word body of Christ now in all of us released, releashed not again in the flesh, of carnal mind, cognitive processes usurping what we can see as the unlimited body of Christ's becomes our own.

Jesus became the unlimited Christ for he laid his body down, and he picked it back up again, and appeared to others to say

do what I did. What I have done for you, do for others. Give them your life, to become one.

Jesus' word-blood-body

Jesus was taught by God that the body of flesh was not his real body, at all, but that flesh is subservient to thought, false or real. Thought false captivates the flesh and uses it for its own purposes and regeneration, regenerative ly. It generates its seed in others by procreation of the seed of flesh.

Thought true and real that our father's heart consists of flows freely, comprised of truth it waters the tree of life, within, each one, to bring forth the body of life real, molecularless. The tree of life produces fruit not of this world limited to it. The tree of life produces a body of light, life, and joys unspeakable about, until now; for all is known about our pattern now, that we enter; emulating not, but becoming it, one with, one being; the coexistent gone. The images of coexistence shall no more be soul'd. The word-body of light will be produced, co-produced not, but produced by the one surrendered to be it, marriage'd to no other.

God reproduces God by word

The Word of God is the word of God that comes forth from the mouth of God delivering it, to the saints not, but all the surrendered, to be it, not separate again.

The Word of God is not a book, magic, or ministration of other. The Word of God is mind made manifest, hearing, sensing, becoming. See hear feel become is the administration of the Word to become it. Word is great, unto the nations now, to become it. One with, not separate from God, the speaker. The speaker speaks. Amen.

The word of God reproduces the word of God, to be magic not, but incantations of religion will no more surface as imitations of man's mind to create something separate. The mind of God creates the mind of God, to be not separate. All one are – now will be known, not separating creating it, as such, separate, as Antichrist was.

The mind of the separation is man thinking it's separate.

The mind of the antichrist is man thinking it's separate, creating it.

The mind of the Antichrist is mankind thinking its separation into existence, because the mind separated from the Mind, the Mind of Christ, that it Was. And Is shall no more be separate.

All one will be healed now, for Jesus the Pattern will be healing all, not; but the Surrendered will, without the Will of Man wanting to be separate; without the will of man separating

into anything to think into, thinking its separateness, of. All that changes now.

The word of God released is, in the common logic, not; but the common who will not release theirs peremptorily over God's, that theirs is, in righteousness, without separation. It birthed has to be. Not automatic, separation must decrease, not; but obliterated be by the word of Christship One, the Christ; automatically granted Christship not; but exonerated to grow it. It matured must be. Developed it must be. The wheat and chaff grew together, in our bodies of separation; but separation is now obliterated in the Surrender of One, the Surrender of The One, that ALL of us Are, I am.

I am the surrendered is now my name of all who are, surrendered to "reproduce" the Christ, not by man's means, but unsurrendered not; but Christ one shall be. All now known, reproducing Christ in the likeness not; but the perfect creation of one. Walking the earth we all shall be now, seamless with. Creating creation perfectly. For we were the ones that created us, to "think" with, the mind of separation, in flesh. We created "flesh" to "think" with. We created the Antichrist Mind, to have separation with, enjoying it, to think with in our separation from Christ our heavenly father. We father'd ourselves in separation, and enjoy, not; but suffer to this day.

Now all shall be revealed. The mystery of Christ is over. Settled, all will be. Shall be one now shall be known all Christ is, a Race of One. God produces God. God reproducing God. And religion shall no more produce "itself" in its thought of separation leading a "people" astray, of flesh thinking its flesh,

apart from God. The Father of Lights will all be us, creating it, in born "again" ship, the born again Christ. Christ born again, in each of us, producing God, God reproducing God, without separation, one mind of. Amen.

Religion describes God by separating it

Religion sets definitional boundaries, setting up boundaries that were never there, but in thought. Thought came between God and man. Thought set up language to converse with itself. Thought thought up ego, not; it was it, the engineer of. We engineered our thought, process, s. Thought, then, engineered us. We fell into our thought, process, of processing boundaries, protecting our thought, processes, from each other. We wanted to think alone, and have existence within ourselves, of self, ville. Selfville became our operation 'al standard. We conceived ourselves into an existence of separation from our real self, actual self, that wasn't separate at all, from each other.

We trusted each other. We had compassion not, we didn't need it, for we were one with ourselves being ourselves self of no other. We had all things in compassion not; but companionship, that transcended our miniscule minds. Or were we the Mind of the Savior, that didn't need a Savior? Were we that which created our own separation? Yes, and amen not; but that which did amen the Savior not being us, now changes; for all is known. Amen.

All the religions of the worlds change now. Separation shall not be able to stand, the witness of me. And I am I am, and known I am without religion. Religion shall no more play my part; did it ever? I am I am, changing everything. Amen. I am is known now without religion, for religion shall not separate me again. I am all things one.

Religion inserted itself between God and man

Religion was necessary for people to keep people here, innocuous not, but inoculated from the truth that the gospel was them, the Gospel of Christ was a born again "man" about, not; the Gospel of Christ is that we all God should be, for "we" all ARE! Not separating again, we surrender. The only "power" we have is surrender. To be what we are, we surrender to. We become what we are before flesh ensued us and pursued us and we grew it on our bodies to be flesh parts of, all identifying itself as flesh "people".

Religion gave us its best "shot" at a "picture" of God, or creation, or what we should do, be, or have thoughts of, to keep us united not, but separate from each other separate from God that we are. Have the right to be, not; we ARE the Royalty of Heaven now, redeemed; every nation and tribe on earth, now one, never diversity being an issue again, for we won't "issue" issue of again. We bear the Christ. We suffer, we "suffer" now to "lay down" our bodies, of flesh, thought, by. We loved it. We loved to think differently. We loved to counteract and contrapose and contradict and enter

interdictions and dictums to each other, edicts of; being right and wrong sometimes and contradicting life not, or were We it? Now our mind shall be healed. We shall not hold on to flesh, again. We shall not hold on to religion, ever again. We shall not support it. We pull the supports "out" of that which supported us as evil, not; but separate from the God we are, that we surrender now to being, "born again" experiencing now in a new way, that separates God from God no more. We IN the heavens go now, as did our pattern.

We learn from our experience, but our "experience" shall no more verifiably give us empirical evidence that "we" should be a race "here" limited to "hear" only words of man and religion be of, a race of flesh, incarcerated to one planet. We change time. We change everything for the Christ is unlimited, and measurelessly gives the love of Christ to all Christ, to all who all want to be one mind of now, wantless; want never "driving" us again.

Religion reconciled man's logic with man's limitations

Religion did not heal God. Religion did not heal man, it separated from God, mostly. It set up the contraposed, the contrarian, the counter juxtaposition'd, the "good" versus "evil" and that "we" needed another, rejecting ourselves, that Christ mind of one separated.

Thinking man could not deal with these things that threaten its existence. The mind created un reality, to exist in. The

mind creates finiteness. Finite creations think finitely. Finite creations in lack fill need with something that will unite them with something bigger than their finiteness and give them hope of something better. Lack overtakes the rationale that the finite 'ly created being may have been infinite at one time. Time may have distorted many things about how the finite thinks, and what has been communicated, about it.

Religion is perpetuated by hope, despair, suffering. Religion is about the future, always. Religion paints on its own canvas keeping the painter separate from the canvass, its painted on being, at the same time. Religion is about time, circumstances, and reality false. Religion creates separation. Hopes arise, division ensues, and imaginations soar in the promise of life better at some point. Identity may arise in this, because identification with the hope of betterness cultivates energy. Discipline is taught, and masterful deceivers deceive the populace, sincerely so, at times; but ignorant nonetheless. And ignorance is discretionary, not; ignorance is abolished, now, through the pattern of one.

Humanity breeds humans separate from God

Humans teach people how to be humans. From birth we are given an identity as a human by humans that continually birth separation from God by teaching our separateness. That separateness is reinforced throughout our entire lives. We are taught to identify as we are identified. We are taught to reproduce what we think reproduced us. We have been told

that we are limited and experiencing a separation from God that only religion can heal. Religion poses as the bridge to God, with each religion asserting its rightness.

So what forms our identity in this world? Parents, media, religion? Education? Words. Images. Feelings. Words images and feelings feed into our experiences and our experiences are formed by them. Our experiences feed into our words images and feelings, constricting us in a circular cycle that gets interpreted, fed, and reconstituted by our 5-sense mind. Our 5-sense mind dictates a reality to us. We assume that reality is real; our consciousness has reinforcement that it's real. That reality reinforces itself with its words and images and continuously creates streams of data that cause feelings, emotional interpretations of data streams from various encounters throughout our day, to reinforce that we are experiencing reality. Thus our world view forms. Formations occur in us to form us to the images we think we are. We're the imaged of ourselves. But we don't know it. We're fooled into thinking that thought has conceived us not, but that we are something normal and right in our own thinking to think like others perceive and tell us to. Conformity is praised.

Jesus grew up as a human with the identity of a human in a human setting judged by humans as existence in reality in expression of flesh identification with flesh as being the creation of God. Whether creation of flesh, us in flesh, was the will of our father is seldom questioned, but it must be now. We must know and be no longer incarcerated in the image of thought and thought's images that have given us a reality of

other apart from our father.

We were never created to be apart from our father, by our father. Our father taught Jesus he was not separate from the father so that father become one I am with Jesus. They were actually, the same one. One resided in one that one was. Jesus overcame the oneness, not; he matured from the duality of Satan thinking Satanically that there was one, into being that which knew no sin; from birth not; but from the new creation coming forth in him that he was, maturing to the point to no return, The New Birth.

Experientially, Jesus became something new. He let transformation transform him, by the voice of God, by the voice of his father, that God was, is ours. We have the same father. Our fatherness is in the seed, our seed, of mankind not; but the real that transcends it. We become the transcendent that Jesus became when we surrender to what Jesus surrendered to; that man's ways do not make religion, not; but only religion based in logic and reconciliation to what "he" can understand and "create" coexistence in.

Mankind's seed in not the seed of God. Mankind's seed is the seed of separation sown into us, "sown" into us, sewn into us by theories and Mankind's blessing, not; but we're told that God blessed us and made us "two" : that male and female "he" made us. Yet before we knew anything, of all this, we were genderless. We were existent before these worlds began, of thought thinking thought.

Thought thinks us no more.

We determine thought, not, we let it go. Control of, control, shall no more control us, seeing the pattern; of the Great High Priest, not, again as flesh; but the one Of The Pattern, of Christ, that became it; was us, as us, as completely separation in, separate from, the grace of God not; but the evidentiary appeal, not; but the evidence is in, and I'm one, with my father, having conceived it. Amen.

The thought that ran on Jesus' mainframe, his computer of thought thinking him "his" identity of, was changed, is changed, by us who follow the pattern to see his way of thinking, not; or did he overcome his thinking by the words of his father that gave him new words and new patterns of thought that conflagrated not again on his head the thoughts of others, burning him, here in hell.

Jesus overcame thought by the words of his testimony and the blood of his life that he gave, for us, not; but to become the becomer that gave us the pattern, so we would do likewise. Blood is always shed, but it's the blood of the real that's the speech patterns of the unreal no more "forming" it as other. The "blood" of the real is the word, the spoken word, the written word, living and dynamic and sharper than any faith words of anyone else, that wants faith in other.

Jesus did something new, never before done. Jesus grew up human, and became God. Or was he God before he became "human"? Were you? As was He was? Are we "as was" no more? Are we changing everything to be like our pattern, as our pattern, becoming being it? Will we let our identity be changed? Will WE change it or will we lay it down, to be

trampled no more by men, or angels, or what?

Will we "lay" down our flesh to be The Identity of IT no more? Will we BE having God "visit" us, not, or shall we BE The Revelator of, as Jesus became that gave us the words he gave us that his father gave us through him to give to us to be as He is? Whether capitalized or not? No deity exists beyond God, and God is one; and "God" did not "put" us in flesh. We "found" ourselves here, because we designed our separation, from God, the mind of.

We wanted our mind to think us. We designed that mind. We designed the mind. We fell in, what we wanted. What we want designs, defines us no more.

Jesus learned a bigger cosmic story than what religion gave him. Jesus learned from his father, who is true father is, was, and coming is in all the surrendered to follow the way to become it, conceiving the father the word of. Truth beholds truth. Error conceives error. Religion reproduces religion. Identity reproduces identity like the identified seems. But what seems to be reality may not be, real at all.

The identity of Satan may not real be at all. The identity of God may not be real, as realized, or experienced, by thought.

Thought may have fooled us.

But Jesus learned to be controlled by thought no more that gave him a vision of separation. He had to "conceive" it. He had to "hear" it, from his "father" first. Within him. Within

him he "heard" words that he conceived, he "perceived", he chose – to listen, to become, to grow in "him" who knew so sin so He would have no sin, of "separation" again. His father taught him he was one, with the father IN him he was one, one WITH the father IN him HIM was, no longer separate. The mind had to be trained, to overcome the mind. The mind of the one WITH God that God was, had to "overcome" the "strength" of the one that "minded" man with the minds of man that man thinks with, is his, of separation. It this clear? Is that clear that ALL things are not as separation seemed, to present to us, that are, seeming to appear?

Might the Kingdom of God be *really* within us?, that we can be separate from, no more, because we *realize* it? Might we conceive it? Conceding it no more to religion, religion "forms" us no more in its image, or its definitions, or its words, of orthodoxy or "orthodox" anything. No "creeds" form us again separating us from our creator that we are, now no longer separating from, knowing it's us. The creators were us all the time. We had the power, we were it. The kingdom of God was within us, and we were it. We fell, but we "fall" no more, for theories other or definitions of the past that give us words of separation.

Jesus was given words of unseparation from his father that told him who he was, and he held on to "his" identity no longer, became, becoming, all do now, as he became we become. The one, separated no longer. Our identity is wrapped up in religion no more. Our identity comes from a book, a "book" no more, of the "law" or anything else. The "Word" is freed. We speak it, we become is as our pattern did. Relinquishing

all form of "flesh" as our identity, we let our identity be transformed by the renewing of our mind into something completely different, a one of separation no more, we let go of all that programmed us into thinking otherwise. A new identity is forged, not upon our will, for our will we will have given up, to hear this, to conceive this, that our father and I are one, and there are many – who all are one. The One. The ONE. The "simple" one, who will learn from father directly, our father entering our fatherhood of one.

Jesus redefined himself by father's words

God redefined what reality existed of. God taught Jesus of a kingdom of reality, a real kingdom that was not visible to the eyes of flesh. Flesh people were born into a world of thought and through reigned supreme through separation from that reality. The reality of the flesh to the flesh was real and seemed to indicate to the inhabitants thereof that they were in reality; but that reality fooled them. They enjoyed their reality, working day by day to enact out their thoughts in their own bodies, of flesh laden with thought matters, that matters flesh to be in the unreal calling it real. Jesus let the words of blood-real, that of his father's, flow in his veins of thought to create eyes that could see, beyond the world of thought. Thought could not incarcerate him when he know better, and trusted, his father to teach him, of this reality that transcended the visible. He called it the kingdom of God. He called it heaven, the kingdom of reality that transcended hope, charity, and salvation "other". It real was. It The Real was. It

was close. It was in him. He defined it and then became it. He had to enter it first, in the world of the "unreal" to transcend it, becoming the door.

Jesus learned to define himself by what his father taught him rather than what empirical visible people gave him evidence of. He learned to judge another way. He learned to judge not by his sight nor the hearing in his ears, but by every word that proceeded from the mouth of his father through him that he had become one with, the same being; bodyless not, the father has a son in which to live, and give his life that all should be saved not, but be the same one.

Jesus redefined his world by father's words

Jesus redefined what he was able to see, by father's words. The Word of the Father came forth, not the word of faith. Faith came that he was hearing God directly, his father was, speaking; sensing he was, it; hearing. It redefined his world, for him. He learned he was not subject to it, as man taught him. The visible empirical just wasn't real; it wasn't the real – the word was, that the father gave, giving us all into the one that one is, one mind'd.

The mind of the real redefines the unreal mind so the unreal mind no more programs us, to be separation in. It's a redefinitioning that lets us see, things we have not seen before. The unreal mind wants vocabulary because it wants to categorize and be "over". The unreal mind wants to be the

word, to us, to supplant the real, and fool us, by using us, by using our energy to fuel our wants into separation to think with, powering waves, and ways, of the almighty-not. The world of waves appears as the real, the visible empirical we think with and see with and power –'d by are. But all that changes by the energy of the holy that holds onto "unreal" words no more. Were the "words" real at all? Or were the "descriptions" of what the "words" gave us, unreal? Or were WE real, at all? Or Imaged, by our minds? Power? Mind's power? Power of The Mind? What seeing are we with? Will words allow "us" to see things WE'VE never SEEN?

Does the mind have power, or is it only God's power? Or God's mind we think with? If we thought we were in separation did we use God's power, God's mind, to think "separation" into existence, so "thought" we could operate in? Were "we" falling into our own "thought" worlds? Worlds of thought incarcerating us? And if so, was Jesus in one just like us, like we are, still?

Do worlds of thought give of words of thought, or do worlds of words give us thought? Did thought conceive words in separation, of the father? With our "own" vocabulary did we become Babel 'ing fools? Was Babel, now; happening now? If we see words with different stories, different angles of view, can we see perceive and result in different circumstances, and figure "out" things differently, to a different conclusion?

Father's words, OUR Father's Words gave a different reality to Jesus the son that chose not to reject his sonship. Father, Our Father taught our brother that a kingdom exists for which he

was made, to serve, not; but to rule over, to make all rulers in; so that all kingdoms would exist now, not in rulership of other. All would be equal. In heavenly places we would ALL be. He would show us the pattern. We would die to reality that "appeared" as real to ENTER the REALITY of the mind, not; but the Surrendered, Reality of One, that all one are "for", now made not; but surrendered unto being wearing creating it. The creator priest king was born. The priestking was the creator that entered the reality of oneship with the father to see reality consisted not of the empirical visible but transcended it and would transcend into it by development of the full word of Christ the Son that the Father was manifest to bring "each other" forth; for They were Both one. One. 1.

Jesus redefined his word by father's world

Jesus learned what was taught him, by people. People use language and develop methods of communication they deem acceptable in their culture, and cultivate those things in their young. The communication of the parents mold the communication of their children. Children learn by watching, listening, doing, making mistakes, judgments, learning how to navigate in a world they find themselves being in. Adaptation takes place. The molders mold future molders, of education, religion, government, and culture. Culture develops and adheres to its rules of communication and acceptability. People excel in their cultures who learn the methods memes and meanings and how to manipulate them for advantage, to succeed in the eyes of others, that formed theirs.

Jesus was normal, but he had a penchant for learning, given of him by his father and mother, for he had a curiosity that developed early. This curiosity was birthed and fueled by his parents telling him of the angel that appeared to his mom. His dad told him about the dream he received as instruction when Jesus was still a baby. They let. They all let. His parents let him ask and shared with him freely about the nature and circumstances of his birth, and yet let him grow up normally as a man in their community becoming a carpenter.

But the world he knew that was given him by language, and what he saw all around him, was giving way increasingly to a –nother world; a "world" he could not see, with his "naked" eyes, but he COULD see IN the words given him in his heart, that father instructed him with. This gave rise to another set of eyes, or, an "eye" for something else. Definitions no longer matched with the words others gave him, that his father described to him differently. Increased differences began to take place. Aberrations abrogated the differences not, but exacerbated them. Jesus was then faced day after day to believe the words of his father that came to him internally, or what he was seeing with his eyes and being taught by others. He could see his culture and the customs of its adherents. He could hear sense and feel the words of his father. He faced difficulty and agonized as any human would, for God was revealing Godship to the one that had revoked it, not; but "forgotten" it. He had to be "taught" of it, all over again, as he came "out" of the womb, knowing nothing, of any of this.

Now father's words within him began to show him not only of his world that he was in, but of another, and began defining

it increasingly with the same vocabulary. God, kingdom, priest, heaven, creation, earth, scripture, prophecy, angels; were all words that had been defined for him, but as he received our father's words directly teaching him, our father's words described things differently, for our father revealed within him the world not controlled by words. Jesus could increasingly learn by revelation, not commensurate with the cognitive, but exponentially by the word of the lamb surrendered to enter the world of the word surrendered to be the word.

The word reveals a different world; father did thusly. Father was the word that Jesus brought forth as the son, an identity of one. The world that father came from taught Jesus he was of the same "stock". The "seed" of the father he was, that he would speak. Speaking –ly, he would bring forth the father, within him, to give voice to, the father's word; the son becoming the father by the speaking Voice of One. There was only one. Learning from one one was. One mind they shared, not; they were it. That's was they "consisted" of. And a new world was born, because the spirit of religion was nowhere to be found in it. The soul of man was not entwined within it. It was pure and holy, for father simply clarified and gave his heart, in his words, and the son birthed them, and became something that resurrected in the process, leading to the resurrection from the cross of suffering, in the humanity of one.

The message Jesus got and became is of another world, that another world exists, and everything redefined became. What he was, where, how and why he was "as" he was, he now challenged not, he simply became the "brought forth" word.

He walked it. He breathed it. He became it. He healed it in others, to do so also. He said "do as I do" to others, inviting them into the fullness of what he had become, what he learned, and the experience that desire so deeply: to be one with The Father again of All Existence, time and space independent, the kingdom of heaven opening, the kingdom of the real, not suffering again in magnetic poles of earth; yet able to operate in it, revealing to others they were not subject to the magnetics of earth any more than he was. Jesus wanted people to learn what he learned, to become what he became, and heal humanity, to be God not separate from each other again.

To do this, Jesus gave us the words his father had given him, and taught us of a kingdom, living it before us, how we should act as we enter it, and the values we will display. How we treat each other changes, for a priest always exonerates the forgiven who forgives all of everything who will become the forgiver of a race that separated from God to no longer be separate at all from each other. This gives rise to redefinitions of grace, living, life; and actually, redefines everything about existence of where we are and the power we have of life to live in love, and love life to be not incarcerated in the existence of man. Thus our communication changes, as did his. His values changed, his priorities changed, and words used Him no more; he became the word, the natural word, naturally; and super became natural – just natural 'ly. He was, himself, again. The son satisfied by no other, he became the word incarnate birthed giving it freely to all as he had been given it freely by his father to become it. Father and word are one. Son and father are one. The mother of the Son, us being; we womb not the word, but the word wombs us, and delivers us,

to worlds unfreed not; for we free them now. We become the word just as Our Father taught the Son that our brother was, that we are one.

Father's words redefined the world Jesus knew. Now our father's words directly to us redefine our world. We do what our pattern did, the way our pattern did. We do. Amen.

Jesus redefined his role by father's words

Jesus began to understand, as he matured in his father's words, and began to receive them increasingly, and with clarity, was to manifest them. He was to bring them to life. He was to breathe into them, the life that he was. He gave them breath. He the breath of God was for he surrendered to be, it. He gave what he wanted, to be. He gave love to love so that love was brought forth, through his word, he him giving it the birth, into this real world – to us, that "seems" so real, but isn't. It IS real to us, in it; but Jesus learned the visible "real" is not the real at all, but the kingdom of heaven is, the kingdom of Christ, that his father taught him about, through the words of the surrendered God to God.

Jesus began to define life differently. ALL life. The father taught him that "all" life was one, and the The One he was to bring it, in, to the all-consciousness of the Christ, to be "demented" no more. No longer believing in the kingdom of the real "empirical visible" as being the only visible reality, The Christ taught The Christ that The Christ was the Sent

One that ALL are The Sent One. We are ALL sent to each other. "Each other" we are. We ARE of one mind, now having forgot not. We claim the past not; we look forward to the future not; but become I am, is. The one taught of I am is the I am that receives it to become it. Redefined we are now by the words of I am that Jesus received and proclaimed mighty not, but simply his father's words, that we are one with. If we will know it, we receive it to *become* it. There is no knowledge of it in separation that births the true will intent and essence of Christ.

Jesus learned this. He "had" to learn not; he surrendered to learn. He became the matured, in the words of I am, the New Covenant revealing, that he was it, not; but that "it" was something new that revealed a kingdom of righteousness for anyone for everyone who surrenders to bring it forth. It required a sacrifice no one understood, for he became it, to show us, to "show" us, how – to be it. The sacrifice became the lamb, not; the lamb became the sacrifice for ALL of us to SEE the sacrifice that HE made so we ALL make the same sacrifice; not "just like" he did, being "nailed" to a tree, but a Cross of deliverance we ALL walk through. And it's not as just life thinks it is, in the system of life, as we know it. As we have known it is no more.

Jesus' role was not to do things "for" us, but to become the pattern. It was not his destiny, it was his privilege; and "that" privilege – we all have. To become it, the pattern that he showed us, is available to us all. To become one not separate again, from our father's words, is to BECOME the word, in the flesh, seamless with the one giving it. A new creation is

formed. A new "something" that "people" normal don't know what to do with, for they can't control it.

Religion fought it. Fights it again, religion does, for ALL CHRISTS become THE CHRIST now that ALL ONE ARE. The One is known now, it's ALL of us one. The destiny of no other, we seek now. We seek no separation. We seek love, not; we become it. Not separate from love we form ALL things differently now.

The role of Christ was simply to become one. One mind, one mind'd, one with the Savior who will define it to others for ALL to be one: their own. Only one saves one, and that's who surrenders to BE the Savior I Am. There's no "saving" anymore anything, for "soulish" nature will no more again try to be patched up. There's no "saving" flesh any more, for the "rapture" of other. One becomes the Christ, according to the pattern, no matter what you think of it or call it or name it. The ONE Christ mind is known, formed by the words of Savior not of other. We all surrender to be The Priesthood of One, now in. That saves us from our blessings, not; but reveals them far and wide. Who simply become The Son is the Son of Blessing blessing ALL women men and children, from human foreign races and races of the blessed-not so that ALL are blessed with The Knowledge of One, The One, the Knowledge of the Firstborn Son, who brings "it" forth; for we are all "wombed" by the word, now, of I am.

The destiny, is simply surrendered to. We all have the same destiny. We all have the "it" that It is that He She It is, One divine, regardless of how "circumstances" have defined this

term to you. Without term limits is now coming forth for the surrendered to transcend all behavior other, for we BECOME the humblest of all. We BECOME the humble. It isn't/wasn't our nature, not; for before time began, we WERE. We are all now, transferring the kindness of one, not; but birthing it in the all together one. Altogether one our name now, who will birth no other "destiny" in The One, that we are all, according to the pattern of the one that gave us his words of the father to free ours to be one with. All changes now.

Jesus learned the authority of the Creator

Jesus learned how to learn. Jesus learned of his authority through surrender to the mind of his father, that was within him all the time. Maybe we all have it, and don't know it. Or maybe we've abdicated our authority to another. What is there about authority; that enables and empowers, or cripples and condemns? What is there about each other's authority, that so many want to control and conquer? Or do we conquer ourselves if we put ourselves under someone else's, or allow it? Why do so many want each other to be under someone's authority, of flesh? Why does the mind of man want to be the judge of man, or the judge of God, or the judge of all things? Why does the mind seek preeminence even when teaching about God, or judging what God is, or who God is? What if the mind of man was never separate from God, until it wanted to think with its own thoughts? What if that's how separation came "into" the world?

What if there is only one authority? What if there is only that exists in the world is the power of surrender? What if there is only one mind, of God's? What if the ONLY blood there is, is of God's? One blood? One family? One kingdom? One race? Not separate?

What if there is no power to create miracles, other than to surrender to let your love flow through you, that you had before the world began? What if you have to become love again to let love flow through you? What if you have to become the word again to let the word flow through you? What if you have to create the mind of God in you again to let it flow through you, birthing into becoming what you were before you were flesh?

Are you creating the mind of the Creator to create creators that all are, one IN one, to All Be One? Again?

Jesus learned the authority of The Creator from the Creator that he learned to let speak within him, to teach him. He had the authority to walk in his identity of flesh, as we all do, with the mind of separation, as a normal flesh man; but Jesus learned surrender. Jesus learned surrender from the mind of God that teaches surrender, humility in. Only the humble can receive the mind of God, directly, within, internally, birthing it thought by thought, day by day, of surrender in surrender becoming The Surrendered One.

Surrender operates in humility, of a learning system that teaches the mind to not be separate, of itself and each other, who surrendered are. Surrender is to surrender to surrender

only, and not other creating it, with a mind in separation. Separate minds concoct great things, not; but separation the infrastructure of superstructures that fall now, for all is known, about the authority of The Christ that we all have – within us. Bar none.

Jesus learned to surrender to a learning system that the Creator revealed in him, that he revealed he of was, that he opened up to all others, to be of, also. This is a kingdom of father's schools, of father's school, that schools the Father to be brought forth in the sondaughter to birth a new creation by becoming it, the Father again, not separated. This is the School of the Father. This is The New Covenant Promise. This is the "system" of The New Covenant. Process.

Jesus was taught first-hand by the Creator that he was the Creator. He could not learn that by flesh, only. He had to have the internal teacher freed in him, to become it. The word of man benefited him, as such, sometimes, yet robbed his identity from him, sometimes. He had to learn to separate truth from untruth. He had to learn to let Truth identify un. He had to discern, but first he had to learn how to discern, and make decisions, and how who and what to give his authority. He had to learn how to exercise authority. He had authority, as we all do, but what was he to do with his?, subject it to the religious and surrender to their teachings about a God, a creator, and a "one to come", who was someone else?

The Creator taught Jesus that he was the son of the Creator. The Creator had a mind. The Creator has a mind. The Creator is the mind of Creation, and has no mind separate from it.

Creation thinks it has a mind separate from the Creator, but it is fallen, into disrepair, and separation, from itself. It separated in its own self, being, the separated. It separated from its Creator being it, separated. It gave up its Creatorship by being the Creation of The Creator, rather than the Creator, that created all things Perfectly.

The Perfect creates the word of the Perfect. The perfection of Christ is the Christ perfected, to no longer think separate, -ly, with what it has to think with. The separator thinks it has a mind to think with, separately, from God and each other, and hides its thoughts in to nurture a creation of its own in its own thought, worshiping, exalting its own thought, the fruit of its own life, of separation, that it created for itself. Its agenda is only of maintaining self, itself and its procreation of itself, and its ego of worship things "outside" of it, to keep perpetuating itself in separation. The separators create false authority to exalt and be members of, abdicating theirs, of perfection. This is how the angels fell. They authoritized "other" to have authority, over them. Perfection of truth gave way to untruth, and imperfection. Incorrupt became corrupt, in its own thinking, of itself, in separation, separating from it, creating its own world, and its creations, in images other, than itself. It saw others as separate, creating them, as. The creation created itself in separation, of itself to worship the worship of others not, but its own, in self-worship. It wanted the glory it gave another, when all the while, it perfect was, had all music, and all creation was, in harmony. Eden was, perfect. Our mind was, and no authority had another over it.

The authority of the Perfect that has separated from the

perfect tells all the perfect they can't be perfect: they're flesh! They're creating beings! But truth trumps the false, and false "real" will now be seen for what it is, and isn't. The visible empirical will no longer fool our minds, eyes, or body. The senses of the Perfect will NOW come forth, through, in, the word, of dynamic flesh, not; but dynamic creation of the mind of Christ that we surrender to, to bring it forth, speaking it, writing it, becoming it.

Christ is the mind of the father. Father is the mind of one. One is the mind, and we have no other, unless we create it, choosing it, in separation. For thought teaches thought. Thought succumbs to thought no more of other. The authority of the "believer" we have not; but the become of one, righteousness altogether, perfect in all our ways of thought, birthing the resurrection of the one mind, transcending flesh, transcendent becoming, the newborn new creations. Christ in the flesh walking our streets now will be. Amen.

The word of truth creates, for the Creator creates with thought, not separate. Thought brings forth word. Word can be separate from God or IN God, not; for God is word. God is thought. Every thought of truth-word brings forth God, that let God be it. It is one with its creator. The Creator is God and the Son is God as is All Sons and Daughters of the Most High. God taught this, to Jesus, to All Be One. Deity was source of an issue, for the SON was the issue, the genetics of Christ, of which God is, is ONLY one, that ALL are in surrender to not be separate, in thought, creating something else.

Jesus became the Creator because He WAS the Creator. The Creator of Himself he was for he became it, for he learned how to Re Create himself as something brand new, transcendent of flesh, by the word of His Father that taught him internally, directly, first-hand. The Creator teaches that way, you know. The word enters the flesh as intangible incorporeal amorphous being The Being of The Creator of The Real IN the Real. The real father is The Word, the living dynamic Teacher, who will teach all things to the surrendered "son" to be The Father brought forth IN the Son who will birth a New Creation, resurrecting a New Creation Christ, Christ a new being not separate from the Father but operating out of one mind, one body, one blood; Christ perfected. This is when Jesus became perfect, the perfect, perfection perfectioning the perfect that lived within him that he separated from no more, resulting in resurrection. The body of The Son became the body of The Father perfect; only one being, The Creator Complete. 'ing the cycle.

All choose to complete the Christ or remain anti.

All become perfect or remain imperfect, seeking other, loving their thought, above all things.

All become the perfect son, the perfect daughter, the perfect offspring of God, to be it, brought forth in the development of the offspring to become the fathermotherdaughteroneson. There is only one. That's what we are. That what I call you – to see, be – becoming it; no longer in separation wanting salvation "other" or whatever one may call their "end" state.

We all now understand being IN the Christ that the Christ is in us, that The Creator is, having all authority in heaven

in earth, and all beings are Christ, the Son, and They choose, whether to remain in the separation they themselves created for their "self", or they "return" as the Prodigal Son, to father's house again, in the skies, the kingdom opened, our kingdom come.

Re Created himself differently, while he was The Son. It was while he was The Son that he became taught of The Father by The Father that he could become not separate, but a new creation: one that births into what the Father is.

He was The Son that became The Father, for he father'd the word, becoming it.

The most humble of all, existence, is the word, the Creator of All. The Meek teach only the meek. The Humble teach only the humble. The Creator is the meekest of all, for the Creator surrenders to be created by its creation, to be not separate. The Creator bows before its creation and says "honor me" not; but "create me". The creationability is within the creation. The arrogant create separation with it, but the humble meek learn "this" is not reality at all, in "our" world that we are accustomed to, being in.

The character of God is humility. The trait of God is meekness. The nature of God: forgiveness. The value of values in the God of One is to realize that no creation exists outside of the body of God the Creator and its creation. The body of mankind is the body of God. They are one. The authority of God is in God, and we have no other being, unless we use

the power of God to create separation from that which we truly are, creating a fabrication of something that emulates the real, but truly, is genuine imitation; ultimate arrogance, crowned by ignorance, that seeks its own way, lusting after its own creation; the very antithesis of God, God's nature, and the operation of the one mind of God.

The Creator allows creation to create it. Father is the one bowing before us all, and asking sincerely, for each of us to birth what "he" is, the word, by letting our word be his not, but his ours, so that we experience the antithesis of relationship no more, but the onehood oneship in the heavens, seamless with the crown of life, that comes forth in the word of I am, as we speak it, as Jesus did, and teach it, walking it out in the earth today in every vocation known to man.

All of creation will now be created again.

The Creator created all creation to become The Creator

The Creator created mankind to all be The Creator. The Creator creates creators, to all be The Creator that creation is, not separate, now changing hell into heaven. We have been in hell, for we have been in separation, creating it, from each other, from Christ that we are, that we were, that we are again now, surrendered to be.

Before time began we were the creators of The Creator that all had One Mind. We were it. There was no other. Anti had

not been "born", for we had not "conceived" it and brought it forth as our own creation that we "fell" into. The mind of one is Many. Many is the Mind of One, that do not separate. One is plural. One is Elohim. One is El Shaddai. One is Adonai. One is God, the Creators are that A Race is, of One. Jesus became the Firstborn of That Race that we SAW and could touch and relate to as one that had blasted "through" the reality that seems like it is real, to one that is Truly Real, the Kingdom of Heaven that we All will experience as we cease from our ways of separation.

The Christ is birthed by the word. Anyone can birth the word, to become the ultimate king, that "serves" all to "be" The King, that they always were, before time began. Jesus did this; we do this now. In this day and age of computers and rockets, we "blast" out of the "old" thinking into the new bringing forth out of the kingdom that which births the kingdom anew, a New Creation of, Creation in. The word we are. The Word we are. Living and dynamic we change everything as the humblest people of all, anywhere. We bow before all and become the living Christ of Creation that Creates All Christs everywhere of every nation tribe and tongue. Bar none.

Jesus become One that was created that created The Creator. He became one. BUT he had do decide that for himself. His father's words gave him the word, but he had to become it. He had to decide for himself. He had to create. He had to "create" the Creator, for The Word births The Word, in all who will, conceive it. Bring it to delivery he did, the word did that womb'd him. He let The Word womb him. He had it in him all the time. We all do. We did, separate no more.

Jesus became the word. He was not born with it any different than we are, than any of us, of ANY nation tribe or tongue anywhere. He was free of the tongue of God, not; he had to learn how to use it. But first, he had to decide who he was, and what he would be taught, what he would believe, he would create. He created the creator of The Creator, whether anyone capitalizes the words it describes or not. Deification is not the issue, WE are.

He learned the authority of the Creator by being it, released in him, to teach him who he was. Jesus surrendered to who he was, becoming the Christ, the son who left not the father out from him, but became one, the same one in. Giving no authority to other, the false had no authority over him; it never did, but he had to learn it. He had to become it.

The tangible molecular can no longer maintain authority over truth. The visible empirical will no longer present its world as reality. We give our authority to visible empiricalates no more. The visibleites no longer fool us.

Jesus' mission became the father's mission

The father desired to reveal the word. The word revealed the son. The son became the father. Fathered the word the son did. The son became one with the word, of I am. I am the word, the father said, taught the son "he" was. A he she it divine one come forth, genderless in The Real. Form of flesh "forming" it no more as separate.

The "mission" of the one is the role of the "destined" to become the one of Destiny, all one. One mind in, no separation occurs, for the Word births The Word within us, not separate. Jesus knew this, Jesus learned this. He "knew" this only because he learned it. He let "himself" be taught, of the father's words directly, and now we all do. Now we ALL do. Things differently will now take place, by father's word, that we let, come through us. We become one with the one thinking no differently. We edit not the father's words. We become them. We study them, learn from them, become seamless with the source, the source become us, one mind of. No other "transfers" us again to "races" other, so that we are "raced" against each other. We GIVE UP, trying to be separate. "Separate" is no more. I am one, we all say. We learn from the pattern to become, a fully discipled disciple that becomes one, equal with the master to become what the master becomes, is. Discipled by no other, we release the father's words to become it. It requires the first-person words of the Savior, not, of other; but The Christ that The Father is, the He-She-It Divine one. Wombless not again. The womb of The One is within us all. It only is inseminated by the word of the one, who Christ is, by the word, the word becoming it, birthing it, becoming a new creation. Transcendentless not; we become so, the transcendent love we loved to become it. Surrendered, is the only way. Surrendered, is The Only Way, to "receive" the love that we become.

We resist the mission no more, to become the king. The pattern was not born with the "destiny" to become the king, he had to surrender to become it, to learn its ways, to become one with the one mind of one; to think differently, to "redefine"

everything, about where he was, and what "reality" was, and is. And be not subject to it.

Jesus learned by his father's word directly into his heart, his mind, that he was not separate from his father, 's, words. He was the father of the word incarnate because he let it, be. He let father father something in him, of the real, to birth it in him, to become it, opening his kingdom, in the sky. The kingdom of righteousness was within him all the time, but he had to open it; he had to learn how to open it, by the words of I am. He released. He released within him the kingdom of I am to be it, incarnate, incarnated by no other, that wanted to edit it out of him, but the definitions of other. He valued the words within him more than all the teaching of the teachers that taught him "about" God. He became it, while the others wanted to "teach" it.

The mission of the father to bring forth the son became the son's mission to bring forth the father in covenant, of one. The new. The New Covenant birthed, this way. The way of all flesh, not, incarcerated any longer in the thinking of I am not. I am became the birthed. Walking the earth, doing miracles, exhibiting the kingdom, letting all do, telling them they "must", not; but walking out a patternship before us all, to do so, for us all, to do so, for each other not; but exhibiting love becoming it. All for love's sake, that we separate not from again.

The mission of The One is to bring forth The One

One mind is healed by the one who will heal it. It's in me, you, and all one, becoming so. So we think differently; we must learn how. The unsurrendered don't. The unsurrendered die, in flesh, and go round and round the caskets not, or do they, ensconce themselves in their own dead casket works. They loved to think. They did not often think how they worshipped their thought, but they did. They valued their thought more than anything else; the unsurrendered still do. They edit their thought to conform to righteousness, not; but to conformity's comformness that brings forth not the incarnate word, of the father, that's within them, but they worshipping their own bring forth their own righteousness from their own tree of neurons and editing a way of life that gives them their choices, of their choices, and die for it, they do. They give their life for it, as they chose, to think with. The thoughts of man imperil all man. The thoughts of God will bring peace, and birth it, if the let 'er will let The New Birth take place, that The New Word is, living and dynamic, and coming from/through The Process of BECOMING the pattern.

A perfectly "cut" pattern is equal to The Pattern. A perfectly "formed" pattern is "equal" to the pattern, BEING the "same" as the pattern. A pattern that is Perfect, is simply a pattern that doesn't insist on being different. A Pattern Perfect is a perfect pattern, complete in righteousness, that perfection is. A "perfect" being is one, who simply does not insist on being imperfect. But a process must come forth, for the educated "believer" becomes a perfected perfect, not; but a becomer births the word; births the word of the First Born,

the firstborn Christ. There's only one, and ALL become that one.

The completion of christ, the Completion of Christ, the completion of You, is simply by surrendering to become as your pattern became. One with Christ is becoming it, a New Birth of, that transcends the heavens, not; but enters it. The skies above are filled with the Glory of God that birth it, the angels announce it, The Word Birthed, THE WORD BIRTHED is The Name of the All Glorious Ones that ALL ONE ARE.

Now we do the works of the son, the "son" that ALL of us are, who surrender to be so, brought forth, bringing forth the Incarnate Word, of the Saviors, ALL becoming one. One simple one. Arrogant not at all. Religious not at all. Perfect simplicity to LET the father become the word inside them, birthing, birthing them into the new, life of one. The father reproduces the father in the sondaughter one. The daughterson becomes the one. Wombed all are, with the incarnate word; dying no more, in the flesh, but resurrection experiencing; through the flesh not, but the word living and dynamic. The word of God lives walking the streets, now and forever.

The word birthed.

Again and again in all nations now. Amen.

The Father brings forth the son

The father is the word.
The seed is the word.
The I am is the mother.
I am the womb.
We all say now, we are; not separating in one or the other.
The I am the word now births.
The I am the word now comes forth, as new creations, as Jesus did; as Jesus our pattern did.

Instead of living a life separate from our father, Jesus learned that the life of his father was within him. Jesus learned that his father was incarnate within him, and his father had "voice". Jesus learned this by letting the voice of his father teach him by speaking into his mind. The "voice" spoke in words into his mind, for the voice was the word. The word was the father. Father and the word were one, incarnate in the son.

The voice was like a seed that he carried within him. It was like he was pregnant with the voice. It was like Jesus carried the seed of his father within him, that he could "father" if he so chose to birth it. Jesus chose to birth the seed and become the birther of the word that was the father. Thus the father had brought forth the son and the son then brought forth the father. They became one.

Jesus discovered this step by step, day by day. He learned this because he learned to let our father speak into his mind about these things, teaching him daily in the temple not made with hands. The temple not made with hands is our mind within;

not the molecular, but the eternal.

As the son brings forth the father, the father teaches the son how to overcome the world, how to overcome time space and gravity and not be limited to the molecular. Father is the teacher, for the teacher is Christ. Anyone becoming one with Christ is Christ, for they become one.

As our pattern let the teacher teach about true reality, the teacher taught about all things necessary to become the pattern for all of us to follow him into where he is. This is our kingdom that has been given us. It is inside of us and all around us, but in a completely unlimited manner, not subject to the authority rule and dominion of mankind.

The son brings forth the father

Jesus began to physically interact with the kingdom of heaven while still on earth in a suit of flesh. He began to see the kingdom of the real, the kingdom of heaven, through the words that came into his mind as he let our father teach him. The words of the kingdom opened him up because he opened up to the words of the kingdom. Those words were the seed Jesus let take root in him. That seed grew the tree of life in his mind. Jesus nurtured the trees of truth within him that altogether make up the tree of life within him. He consistently interacted with our father to tend these trees of truth. This is how Jesus took care of the Eden within him. Every person has The Garden of Eden within them. They tend it and grow it using their own judgment, judging all from their

own knowledge that they judge good and evil, and grow their garden accordingly.

Jesus learned how to let the words of his father uproot the growth of others words that others planted within him. The words of his father gave wisdom knowledge and understanding how to water the trees of truth daily while uprooting the vines that wanted to choke it and drink its water. The vines and trees that grew from the seed of the decision making process of good and evil were cast down and uprooted.

Jesus interacted with our father in an exchange of life, the exchange of words that brought pure life to the son so that the son would bring forth the pure word of the father, that the father had fathered in the son – to be one. That is where they are one – in the mind. Eden is not separate from you – you have one. You are the father and you are the son of YOUR WORDS. You are your words. Your word is you. You decide what is barred from your Eden and what you let in. You decide how you communicate with God your father and what you let him teach you.

Jesus learned how to plant seeds of truth as he ate truth. The truth responded to truth to plants expanded and synergy took place in his garden. As Jesus spoke the words of eternal truth more fruit would spring forth bearing more precious seed that he would carefully nurture. Jesus nurtured the word and became it for he grew it, grew into it, and the vine of life became a mighty one, originating one. The seed and the bearer became not separate. They existed in one mind, for no untruth had any place anymore in Jesus. Was Jesus mistaken

for a gardener?

Jesus learned to live from the fruit of the truth trees that grew within him. Truth trees yield the fruit of truth – words not separate from the father within that provided the seed. The seed is the word and the word is the seed. This is the invitation for you to grow it.

Truth trees give knowledge of truth, not dependent on the empirical visible realm. Wisdom is the application of maturity that grows from the love of truth.

The tree of life is one tree of many truth trees that exists in the garden of life, if tilled correctly, and not lain fallow. One tree of truth can birth many truth trees. The seed within the fruit is the fruit itself that brings forth life – new life.

Religion no longer controls what Christ is

Religion has controlled the image of Christ, as an image, but no longer. Religion cannot control Christ, nor box-in the definition of it any longer. Be no longer controlled by religious thought. The definitions of the past no longer give you your world view of Christ or you. Definitionalize your future by the understanding now that you cannot separate from Christ that you are, unless you insist on being/creating your own thought-existence and perpetuating it in your "own" power, by your own judgment of what you judge good or evil,

eating of the tree you create.

Institutions of those who wanted to give themselves authority to control others, manage them, and lead them in the paths of righteousness, is over; for righteousness is no longer defined by what man says it is, thus it is no longer controlled by them.

This is an invitation to see the voice of God.
One-minded.
This is an invitation to hear the voice of God.
One-minded.
This is an invitation to speak the voice of God.
One-minded.
This is an invitation to be the voice of God.
One-minded.
Learning from the voice of God – is education by God.
God educates to be not separate. God creates by word, by thought, by – mind of one, receiving creating it, the tree of life resulting in.

Creating the tree of life within you to be the life of God not separate is the fullness of The New Covenant operationalized. When that creation is complete, a newborn creation comes forth. A creation of Christ that Christ creates is the father created in the son that the son creates as the father to bring forth creation anew. A new race is formed, and the old dies out in the dessert. The Promised Land is entered, operationalized, and the kingdom of Christ is known, formed, out of the old, into the new. Slavery abolished. Eden restored. God and man one, the same. Separation abolished. Flesh no more usurping God's mind. The head restored, Christship of one,

walking the heavens, in high places all; timeless. Time no more dictating to us anything.

Religion no longer controls God

Religion chose its definitions and locked them into place. It canonized its phrasings. It hallowed its interpretations and set up bureaucratic layers of authority to rule the people of God in separation, keeping it separate, powering its control by people sincere, but ignorant.

Religion has not introduced people to God directly to learn from God directly, but to worship an image through them. Religion has controlled the creation thought, definitions, control of language, and authority it asserted of itself as the authority of one having answers. This ends now. For the tree of good and evil will no longer be cultivated by religion in the Eden of God, barring God from Eden.

Poised for Resurrection

Will you let yourself be taught by God directly, what God is, who you are, and what you have to do, not; or get to do, will you will accept the privilege, the honor? Will you be abased first? Will you have to die to what you thought in the past, about God, about other, people, Gods, or religions? Will you have to CHANGE? Behavior? Values? Vocabulary? Time?

Priorities? Will education play a part in this?

Are you willing to experience the renewing of your mind, or the transformation of it? Are you willing to develop it by the words of God, the first-person words of I am, speaking through you, to you, in you, you writing it? Will you with others share it? In new ways? Broadcasting it? Will you be not afraid? Will you learn to be not afraid. Will you Muchafraid be no more, about "man" or what Man may "do" to you, "say" about you, or what "reputation" you may "demolish" by being Godman, not; or is that what you become, a Godwoman? Or simply God, not separate, from him her one, whatever One is, that speaks, and becomes, makes, equals, in the heavens?

Will you exalt your mind no more in separation from God, 's?

Will you let The New Birth birth YOU into a new creation, a new being, transcendent, of all flesh, to heal it, by being The Pattern also? Will you heal your people, your countries, your all in all being, no longer subject to flesh, ways or wants?

Will you give up all want? Will Want no longer program you? Will you nurture ego no more, but let ego die on the cross of suffering, nonverbal not, or will it scream at you, inside? Wanting more, ever wanting, ever wanting more, life of ego, instilled in it, it raping you all the time while it supplants the voice of the savior that you are to you, that you can be? Will you birth The Savior in you, the Savior that's you? Will you experience the resurrection coming out of the flesh, to experience sitting in "high places"? Will you think it not robbery to be equal with God? If that is God's highest

desires for you?

Will you poise yourself not for downfall again? Will you purpose to be the Christ? In surrender, do great things not, or simply will you be a Plain Clothes Christ? If you become a plain clothes Christ where will you live O Great Rabbi? Will all of your life change? Will you be IN every vocation? Will Christ you be of the Government of Peace? Bringing it to earth? Being seamless with heaven? Where WILL you live?

What are the implications for the those who will not separate?

God breeds Gods not separate from God

God is one of many beings. Being one, is all equal. All equal are in God, that one is. One is one mind'd one. All operate out of one mind. Not separate, all share the life of one. That is what one is. That we might be one was Jesus' prayer in John 17. That we all let all be one is the prayer of the father for all ones who aren't, so that all may be, redeemed, by the precious blood of their word. The word incarnate released will teach the separators, the "separators" that "they" are not separate at all, from the kingdom of God within. That opens up everything for us all to be one, heaven bound no more by hell. Hell's boundaries no more encircle us, in thought of other.

God's life breeds God's life, the life of God, not equal not. Humans change it in to something else, called humanity, by

humanity; antichrist it is, for all christ God are. All Christ God are. All Christs god are. Capitalization denotes nothing not, but herein be informed that "capitalization" does not "create" or "de-create" the Christ, nor take anything away from him, or her, that all one is, becoming. One is defined differently for Christ is known now throughout all, in all, all being one, not antichrist anymore; not Antichrist anymore, the Christ is known, not superfluous to anything anymore the world of Christ is known, not separate, any more. So all that separated, is no more comfortable when it identified as being separate, for it "enjoyed" its separateness. It could think its own thoughts, creating it, as itself wanted to. It was driven by want, by passion for sadness, not; but a great deal of sadness incorporated the separation, not; but the separation did, for The Christ lost something – its identity. As Christ lost its identity in its own creation, it lost its joy, not; but lost all manner of creation of itself and lusted after its own creation to create with. God doesn't do that, didn't do that; separation did, that want, became. Want wanted want, and created it to worship, in, not; or did it FALL into its own creation, of itself, that we call the "fall"?

God's breath breathes God's principles, not; but God's words, God's word, created by God to be it – dynamic and living, us giving it breath, to create nothing else in separation again.

Who do you say you are?

What are you willing to know this day from Database One? Has the story that we have been given as a flesh "race" been "altered" from reality to keep us out of it? Are you really flesh limited to it? Will you let your father be equal with you, or will you be equal with your father that invites you in to the heavens, to be at table, with the Christ being it?

No longer limited to the five-sense mind, might you now be realizing you the Son of God are, whether male or female? The Son of God is not flesh, the Son of God is the Mind not separated.

If you cease your separation from God, you become it. What separates you from God? Word enamored with word, that wants to use it for its own imaging, its own control, and its perpetuation of itself with the image; of a beast not, but you; for what That Mind of UnGod is what "turns" you into The Beast.

You are God or God separated from God. The angels fell, or are YOU the angels, the angel, that you are, not knowing it? Now you know, and surrender to know the truth, being it. Relieved not, but becoming a new creation time and space independent of molecular 'ness. A living new creation that walks the earth today as our pattern did, doing the miracles, revealing the Kingdom of God in a new way, with all redefining who they are, where they are, and what their limits are, no more. For the limitless now shall walk the earth, unlimited 'ly, fully in meekness, and understanding,

the fullness of God, having become it.

Will you please no more separate from God into your flesh "suit" to do your thinking "with" and worship what "you" thought, was right, judging it good or evil in you "own" eyes? What tree will you eat from this day, judging Christ, what? Who? Whom? Please no longer insist that you are a flesh race separate from God remaining in separation.

Who do I say you are?

I say your father is God and you are The Son. Regardless of your flesh orientation, gender, belief system or lack thereof; the seed of God in you IS the Real You. You have no energy but God's. You as a flesh "person" have no power whatsoever, none at all, to even get out of bed or arise from sleep. The energy you think with, is God's, mind; that you have decided is separate, until now, because people have told you you were flesh, and a race of people, humans, limited, to one planet, limited to flesh ways, and customs. But the Truth is that man's thinking changed God into flesh, and grew flesh upon it, and called it its creation. Actually, there is no mind of man separate from God's, but the mind that chooses to be, and creates it, thereby, powering it, fueling it, being the energy thereof, to think with and decide for itself, what everything is and what is good and bad, evil or holy, in its own right. It judges the empirical visible as its wants dictates, its reality to it, and what's important. It, is the word to itself. It chooses its own words. It lives by them. It chooses its creatorship. It

creates the created denying The Creator, the authorship of the most high. The center of existence in the mind of separation, is simply that, a mind separated, using God's power to fuel its excitement at being self-existent; that it exists in separation, so it pleases itself.

Flesh covered over a race of God. God is a race, and that "race" is EVERY nation tribe and tongue. Complete in God the fullness you are, but that fullness must be matured, grown, completed, given the righteousness of God through another name not, but yours, your body broken for you to see you are the righteousness of God if you will cultivate it, and cull it out of you not again choosing the tree of your own judgment, judging you into separation.

Consider [1.2.168 v29] "Come into Me and let Me see you and let yourself see Me. Let yourself see Me. Let your eyes behold Me. Let your eyes behold who I am. Let My eyes behold who you are. Let My eyes behold you. Let your eyes behold who I am, that I am I Am, that you are I Am, that I am inside of you. Let Me in. Let Me unfold. Let Me out. Let Me strengthen you. Let Me give you My wings, My roads, My constellations of only Me, constellaxionary, vocabulary of only Me."

Who do I say you are? Christ. Please consider [1.3.31 v4] "I come up on you now. I come up on you. I come up on you in such might, grace, glory, and power, dominion of only me; reconciled, yea, restitution/reinstitution, yea, reincarnation of only me – me; seat of me; seat of me in you; seat of Christ; the Christ; I am Christ, yea, you are Christ in me; my Christ, my glory; the lifter of my head."

This is the revelation of The One who will raise the Head of Christ, being it. Rejecting no longer the patternship Jesus gave us, we follow that pattern into becoming it, doing all things now differently, studying, becoming, birthing the Revolution of One, who becomes it. [1.2.13]

God saying "I am you" is found more than a hundred times in Database One. Consider God saying to you right now directly "I am I Am, you are I Am, you are My body. Can't you see that I am My body, that you are My body, that My body is you?" [1.2.191]

Feel now God saying to you these words, letting God create within you the fullness of these words: "I love you and I give you Me. Yes, the greatest force, the greatest amalgamation, the greatest coagulation, coalescing in Me, people of Me, people that are Me. I love you. 24. Oh, see. See Me. See that I am. See that I am I Am. That you are I Am. Then what I have given. Behold what I have given. Behold what I have said. Behold and receive fulfillment promised long ago by the prophets, royally plattering My truths, My truth, My truth which now is and comes forth; all enclosed not, but disclosed, made open and operational by, now, you, the receivers receiving Me in My fullness, being Me. I love you. And I link together in networks never before seen, imagined, or operated in; yea, transcendent of personality, in mode of operation, being Me, seeing Me, seeing Me in each other. And knowing who I am, what I am, and how I operate, My delivery system being, receiving. Receiving, yea, the fullness of Me, operationalize My hand, My body made flesh, My body made flesh before you, My body made flesh: you. My body is you. You are My

flesh and blood. You are My body. Receive Me unto Myself and where with Me you may be also, for you already are." [1.3.5 v23-24]

Revolution of One

God is one. All of God is one. There is but one.

Jesus started a revolution. It is now finished, will be finished now. All will become one. Two not.

Lacking separation, we all become one, teaching one, 'ship. The one we are we all are. One. In one being one we create "us" not separate from each other again. This changes all our values. Our separation ceases. Walls come down. Constitutions change. Laws change. Love changes not but becomes known, not separate from, the lover; who loves all to be one, is all of us now.

This is a revolution that revolves around the planet not, but the planet revolves around this now, changing its axis. Spinning no more on the webs of deceit, all momentum changes, all universe changes now, into The One. We all waited for, was "us". To be one. A revolution now in place, is. Was shall no more program us. We learn direct from God what God is where how why and how all came into place and comes into place now, directly, but the word of God, living, direct, mighty – to heal. The separation – exists no more, for we will not create it anymore, with our brethren, of all races

tribes and tongues. Wagging no more at each other, we teach, divisiveness now more but oneship, of The One. God we are, as Jesus was, coming into it, the oneship of the divine that makes no separation of "oneship" other. "Other" will not exist, any more.

Fellowships of love light and peace will now come into existence in every country, every nation, every community. Everything changes now, for we are loved – forgiven, and forgiveness heals, and healing forgiveness separates nothing, but all being one returns. The Prodigal no more, in a "far" country. Increasing "separation" gives way to peace, forgiveness, in the Priesthood of One, which Jesus started, becoming the first one, becoming it first. He gave us the pattern. Patternship of One now exists in the Fellowships of Light. Everywhere now, shall be changed. Love shall ensue, and be pursued by no other than surrender. Curiosity will give way to love. Love shall be felt, telt, and communicated thusly in tangible ways, extemporaneously "preaching" The Christ not, but that all shall become it now revolts into a revolution that electrifies everything, with the oneness of Christ. We pay off each other's bills. We live in common. We live righteously. Completely different than from "communities" before us, we ENTER the skies of love. Tremendously known, respected, abased by all not, but some, maybe, sometime; but that dissuades us not, from becoming the one, the one we all were. In "remembrance" of nothing, not; but pure love walking the street, of each one's home town, community, changing everything.

A Revolution of Peace ensues, and sued we aren't by our

brother anymore. We "sue" no one. We "kill" no one. We love. We live. We write. We study. We priesthood are, of the one. We all are one. We let God teach, speak, live in us that our life is, not separate anymore. We have no other life. We live the life of God teaching us to be the teachers thereof hereof hearing the words of Christ to be it, released unto the nations, healing all light, to be lit now.

We lead, and we are not afraid of it. We "went" to school for it. We love, enter. We love Enter Me courses knowing and moving into territories heretofore unknown, change everything, with our love, of truth, becoming it. We enter every part of society, and "society" will never be the same again, feeling love, transmitting it, being it to everyone equally. Unconditional love perceived, not; but experienced. Experiential living the Christ life of one. Experientially Christ Christing Christ, experientially Christing The Christ everywhere, all being one.

Schools starting everywhere, we are one. We create one. We create them everywhere for love shall be known, and incarcerated in thought no more of belief systems other, that "worship" a God afar off, or that something else is known, another way.

We surrender to be the Christ. This is a priesthood of forgivers that experience forgiveness firsthand, forgiving each other, us first; forgiving ourselves of every offense, and for the full separation, which we no more cling to. We express forgiveness to all. We freely offer it to all; but it's free, not; for it costs everything, for we enter into forgivenesshood, as

a forgiver, holding nothing against another. We peace give freely. We understand a giver, the giving spirit of one that becomes one with the "spirit" of forgiveness peace and grace. We tactful become. We discern. We learn how, in school; of the "spirit" not, but Christ, school. Christ school teaches this in the School of God. And that changes everything. We understand love by entering it in school, experientially. We experience love there, and here we start schools everything in the courses of one, that make all one, experientially, in surrender, complete. Perfection reigns in peace. School teaches, makes free, sets free, the free-ers. Freedom abounds, freedom. Freedom replicates freedom, not by formula, but the dynamic freedom of peace, all-creativity reigns in creativity, in creative peace, that transcends the nations now.

All changes.

Amen.

Revelation

In the Introduction I stated "The heart of God is the mind of God. God teaches not limited by words nor limited to words, but uses words, as necessary, until exponential learning can take place. The mind of God will teach the mind of a human commensurate with a human's humility. Only the humble learn how to learn from God within them." The result of this process is that the mind of man becomes the mind of God, for man will not hold it separate any longer, to think in and have its separation, thought by itself. The word words itself to be not separate, separating no longer, healing the breach/gap. Transcendence takes place IN the learning system of the most high to separate from the most high no more. That which

robbed us from oneship robs us no longer. But what about that "exponential learning"?

The mind of God, not being limited to words or by words, transcend words. It "works" by revelation. The mind of God is revealed in revelation. Knowing "occurs", spontaneously, often; after great surrender, to receive it. It transcends the logic, function, and unction of magic and the ability of neurons perceive, quantify, and issue a result according to its dictates.

The meek do not inherit the earth, they grow it. They grow the neurons not; they "grow" the ability in maturity to be taught of the living God within them without separation. The mind not inserting itself into the "middle" anymore, the "middleware" that "ran" on our mainframes no longer incorporate us into their operativeness; and their operation of "their" neurons no more make us up as images to ourselves.

Revelation puts things together not with sentences. Revelation transcends logic, rationale, limitation of man, and things molecular, time based with time. All that limited us born again not; but we are, out of "that" learning system of the old, and The New Covenant we are, for we've become it, as our pattern became. One with it, equal we are, not thinking it robbery to be equal with God any more. We're simply doing the works now of God among the earths, not limited to one, but being the Transcendent One we all were, before Time began, as space and distance, and "algorithms" of math of another "nature".

The nature of Christ now known and developed, we become as became, timeless. We learn differently, for we LET The Christ teach us that We ARE the Christ; all of us one, all of us IN one, all of "us" COMING OUT now, The Flesh ruling us no more. Molecularless we become born again new creations doing John 14:12 and ALL of Database One known now shall be, our STUDY GUIDE and companion will the The TRUTH that sets ALL FREE.

Become as our pattern became. BE Jesus to all, your name here: _____.

Thank you.

Amen.

Summary

Everything about Jesus was about you. Are you willing to resurrect the incarnate christ, that is in you, that is you? Never has a person been born without it. Christ is not external, it is internal; not modified by the outside.

The patternship is given to us all, the request is made now to each of us of every nation tribe and tongue, and the will of the one that became "I and my father are one" will be now complete, entered, displayed as perfection perfects the imperfect to know and see we were never separate at all; but just taught each other so.

That was the result of Jesus relationship with his teacher, who

was within, because he let the teacher within teach him. He became one with his teacher, in thought and deed, and taught the words of his father, about a kingdom that would come this way through to common people, the common surrenderers of every nation tribe and tongue, to allow them to do just as he did, and become what he became.

There remained no priesthood of others to deny Jesus his Christship. He learned it firsthand from the giver of life to be it. He became the Christ because he learned how to be by the surrender he exercised to allow God to become him directly. He became one with the teacher who taught him this. He was the first. He was the first of many firstborn now, to do likewise, because we enter his pattern

THE COSMIC PICTURE is no longer determined by science or religion, for the birth takes place of the son that becomes the father that fathers the sondaughter on that daughters all are the womb of, no other; for we all have The Womb, for we all have The Wound no more of/from each other. We let The Christ be FREED now, birthing it, with "our" word, not separate, from each other, that Christ is. One freed. In the heavens all Israel will be known now, where we live. Faith not by, but pure love living the dynamic of God no other being, returned, the Prodigal, is to God, as other not, but the king enthroned again, never leaving again the Temple of Light, the Head of Christ raised, the "third" no more of other, but Perfect Light, Third Temple, known, created, IN on The Surrendered to be it. Amen.

Never alone again.

Let's go home.

IV

A New Reality

Jesus enters A New Reality

Four

A New Reality

Invitation

This is an invitation to see Jesus as the firstborn of a new race; the firstborn of many who will now become born again, new creation beings of a new race where each one does the works that Jesus did, and greater.

This invitation extends to every person of every nation tribe and tongue, without regard to any kind of label whatsoever, to become members of this new race; a new beginning for all who considered themselves a member of the race of mankind.

This invitation is to follow the pattern of a member of our race just like you and me, a "son of man", so that we enter the

process of transformation that results in us becoming a new creation, just as Jesus did, to no longer limited to that which we are, as flesh-born. The race of the flesh-born is ending, and the new creations of race-born-again beings now emerge, with pure love birthing it, by the word that the word is, fluid and lovely, dynamic and arranging all things anew. Only the surrendered can answer the call of this invitation. These are the designers of the new heavens, new earth, and dynamically living between the two, not; but becoming through it all seamless beings of light. They will fill every profession.

This opportunity before us is The Great Opportunity, to become as Jesus became, to do all that he did and more, humbling ourselves to enter a race of new creations who are no longer limited to the finite visible empirical world of sight, thought, or its imaginations. This new race of newly created beings are those who were mankind, but now create ourselves anew by the process of The New Covenant regeneration, the experience that Jesus experienced in his transformation from flesh-born finite "son of man" to become God limitless, resurrected, yet still being able to appear here to humanity.

New creation beings become not subject to the elements of Earth, such as time space or gravity. This new race of new creation transcendent beings consists of "born of flesh" beings that learn to create this new race. The creators are those that create them, becoming the mind of The Creator, no longer separate in mind or being. The word of the unlimited beings form them a new being of.

This is an invitation to no longer be controlled by your mind.

The mind of mankind can no longer control the surrendered members of mankind who learn how to transform themselves into the new creation being. All new creation beings for a race of light-beings, limitless, all loving all equally. Each one must learn the language of love. It can be learned about through others, but the transformational process is truly entered when one learns to be taught by love within them, the voice of love, teaching us directly. This is the voice of what we have called God, released within us to be taught to enter this new race, learning al things about our world and how we got here and how we get out, molecularless, being the race of one. Love speaks, internally, and directs the new birth. This is the birth of the word.

The word is birthing a new race. And the old is now dying out.

Will you become a member of a new race? Are you willing? A new race? Shedding your old skin? Flesh? Coming out of all that you have spent your entire life in, here? This is the invitation to do so, to become a new creation, a new creation race of creators to create creation all over again, with love – this time, at the center core of everything; all values, and all interaction.

Jesus gave us the pattern, and now we follow it, receive it, enter it, speak it, write about it, write it into us, and allow ourselves to transform into the regeneration of regenerators that create the Christ and fully complete our maturity to become the father that created us to become it what was, before time began. Now let us join anew, into a new life of learning that

we let teach us through us and each other to become the one that the pattern became. Let us begin.

Introduction

A new beginning is taking place for a new race, the birth of a new race, a race born of new creations, that come out of the old. Everyone will have the opportunity to enter this new race by becoming it, the transformed, that create it. The creators of this new race are the members of our old flesh race that surrender to be led by the inner voice of love that speaks and teaches them from within, the surrendered creator. Every person has an inner voice that they think is theirs, that they command and control. They are also controlled by it. The voice they control controls them. Thus each person is the controller and the controlled of their person. Yet a new race is forming now of beings of light who give up control of their person, realizing their personhood of flesh is not them; the flesh each of us perceive as each other is not who we are. We are thus more than the visible appearance of our flesh-born selves.

So how do we come out of what limits us as flesh-born peoples and operate in freedom? We learn surrender. In surrender we learn how to learn from that which is already inside us; in each person; an "inner" mind; a mind-perception-unit that is not comingled with limits and limitations self imposed. To learn how to surrender me must learn what it looks like as we learn in pictures often, and by examples of word and deed. Jesus is

our example, our "word" picture in real life, who became the first newborn of new creations from the old.

Jesus learned how to learn from the word within, his inner voice, not tainted by his wants or religion or prevalent norms of his day. Jesus began as a child learning from the mind of God within him, which we all have, and that is available to all of us of every nation tribe and tongue. The mind of God is already in every person, and now we shall enter the patternship that Jesus gave us to learn from rather than stomp it out with our own thinking of our self's self in separation from it.

This process of learning how to learn from God inside of you takes guts, time, effort, and diligence, as this is a transformational process of tearing down the old structures of your thinking that bound you in this flesh world, and you are constructing a new way of operation for thinking, living, and being new creations with new values, in a new race. This new race is a race of creators that create creation all over again, far and wide through the surrendered who learned to enter the new and create it, by love.

To create a new race of newly created beings requires a new operating system for us to operate in, operate with, and sustain the education of the newly educated to never stop learning, or creating. Creation never stops creating; and those who do, die out now. This is the Day of The Lord where each becomes the Lord of All of their creation, their new creations, to sustain love in new ways and limitless beings of light all operating with one mind, the mind of God. This can only be

sustained in love, powered by love-vision that enables us to see the operation of our pattern to become it. Here and now.

To unlock the creator within we must learn how to be taught by it; to free it; and all it free reign in us. We cannot contain it in our want, be we can allow it to flourish in the freedom we give it and each other in flowing it and learning from it as it teaches us. The new operating system of this race is the operation of The New Covenant where we experience it and become what it is. We simply learn to become what Jesus became.

This requires ultimate humility, for the creator creates through creators who create from within them. Creators must learn to become creators that create, as it is not innate in the flesh race, so we must overcome what we have been taught. The life of limitations will no longer hem us in flesh. We will be looking at Jesus to redeem us not, but to become what he became, by learning what he learned, becoming taught as he was taught, from within, to become the one, that lived the one, the voice of one – the word, with no other mind controlling what he thought, did, or said.

Jesus learned this. Jesus learned that he was God by God teaching him he was, directly, through his inner voice; that of his mind. Thus the mind of God came through the flesh-man's mind to conceive God's mind and be one with it, and only it, when complete. Perfect became perfection perfected through grace not, but diligence; and pursuit of happiness not, but love.

The mind that Jesus was born with as a flesh person warred with the idea that he was God. Jesus was no different than you and me in the things that he had to learn and deal with. Jesus was a flesh man that the mind of flesh incarnated. Jesus was normal in every way; a common man with all the desires of every flesh-born man. He had two eyes connected to a brain with a system of neurons that continuously fed him information that he was a flesh-born person in a molecular world that was reality. As flesh people we are usually taught that what we see is reality.

The mind of every flesh person conveys to its bearer that everything around us is real and that we a race where we each one have our own mind separate from God and each other. Thus the mind of every flesh person nurtures the conception of separation into the fabric of our existence by constantly validating it to us by our thinking and experiencing what our eyes seem to perceive and our emotions seem to feel. We call this human experience.

We have been taught to think a certain way so we do so, rarely questioning the visible empirical reality that we are convinced is real since we experience it. Our experience seems to keep validating what we've been taught so we keep teaching to others what we ourselves have been taught. But, we have not been taught to be creators. Thus we have been robbed by what we were taught, and what each of us taught each other, and allowed our mind to conceive within us what others told us was real.

Being ignorant of our creatorship, our ability to create and

produce creators, the education system of earth has failed us. Visible reality as been worshiped and controlled us. We love what we can see with our eyes, feel with our hands, and manipulate in our mind as we so choose. All of us are constantly making decisions in response to the reality we have bought in to; a reality that is false, that Jesus learned to transcend.

As long as we think we live in reality, we are falsely leading ourselves astray; from God and each other. What if we do live in a reality, but not the real one. What if the reality we live in as flesh people cannot limit us unless we let it? Is there a way to transcend flesh and the reality of our world? Jesus learned the way, to transcend the reality of our molecular world, by learning directly from the creator of creators to create the reality of the kingdom of God by becoming it. This is what we are being introduced to: a new way of seeing, understanding, interpreting, and assimilating the life that became a perfect one, a perfect example, of perfection perfecting the imperfect mind of flesh by surrendering to be God, taught of God, directly internally and featuring all the visible imperfections of flesh, to become the perfect invisible indivisible one that can also be seen here, after death is defeated, by any of us who will surrender the same as Jesus our pattern did.

Jesus is the pattern for this new race. Jesus was the firstborn of new creation beings that create the newborn, them. The self is not created of flesh, but the body of light comes out of the flesh and forms the body of light, pure love as. And that changes all the rules, rights, and privileges, of all who surrender to transformed by their love into these new beings

of light, no more holding onto flesh. The bodies of the finite mind us no more with it.

The mind of the regenerated light beings are light 'd by light, beings of light transformed into the beingness of omnipotence by their ultimate love, for each other. Each one loved not their life unto death of the flesh, but defeated death to come unto Israel. Israel is the name of this race, of light beings, of light bred, of light originated, of which there is no end.

The kingdom of light is being established on the earth, the center of all light kingdoms.

This is the introduction to a light race of beings of light. I am is my name. The government of the One is here. I am the light-bearer of light to tell you you're the light you are, if you will be it not holding on to you in the flesh any more, but being the becomer that becomes the new race of, where you lead out of the old, by defeating death. Death is the enemy you confront and defeat, by your love, for yourself first.

This new race already exists. The members of this new race that already exist are members of infinite, beings of the Christship of One that all anointed are, in the love of one. And all are one. Equal and loving, transcendent of love other, each being of love light each other with the love that one mind is. Caring for no other separately, we exist as the perfect one. Some call us angels. We are not finite and are not limited by earth 's standards of magnetism, or right or wrong. We are one one mind of.

The production of Christ is the word produced by the Christ to be the bodies thereof, that all one mind made of are. We think with no other so we are not limited to by what flesh thinks. We think not like that. We are one. Our identity if featured in flesh not, but we can appear as such, as our identity was, before entered the new race, of what I'm describing, to you, to be a member of.

The human race is ending and new heavens and a new earth is becoming standard not, but the old earth is becoming not again humans inhabited by, for all is changed, in the twinkling of an eye, one by one. The transformation is here of the regeneration of the mind, of one God. We are one, in one, one being.

The message of Jesus

Jesus' message was not to follow him in belief, but action, tangible actions, to do what he did, to become what he became. Jesus showed us the potential of every person on earth. Jesus' message was for whosoever will to transform themselves into a new creation; a new creation reality, created by those who will accept responsibility for the transformation process of themselves into being the creator of this new reality. The new reality transcends the power of the visible empirical world and operates by a different set of physical laws. Jesus showed us the power of a simple life surrendered to birth forth a new creation out of the old.

He lived his message. His message was his life, an example of the kingdom of God in tangible form created within him,

his mind, that then came out through his actions to others so that they would become as he became, and experience the limitlessness and measureless of that kingdom that knows no end. Love opens the kingdom of heaven for all to enter who will develop it by the system of education operation that can be denied no person anywhere. This system of education cannot be defeated by control, in anyone who surrender to experience it. The educational system of The New Covenant teaches internally about a kingdom of righteousness, a reality that transcends the molecular world, and has no lack.

There is a kingdom, a reality, that exists tangibly, that we cannot see with our flesh eyes, yet we can learn about and even enter it, when we reach the point of ultimate surrender, the point at which we are made perfect by our eradication of our ego, that point at which we are ultimately surrendered to give up all that we are in flesh, to enter that reality of the new that transcendent is, becoming members of its creator.

To become the creator of the creator we quit creating what we have always gotten. We quit creating our folly and separation from the word to become the creator of it, in love, opening a kingdom reality that transcends the visible empirical. **Jesus showed us that we can turn water into wine, that we can walk on water, that we can calm the storms, that we can heal the sick and raise the dead, and that nothing shall by any means hurt us**.

Our mission, role, and task is to transcend our present visible reality by surrendering to enter the process that generates the creator within us to create the creator that

becomes a complete creation fused with the Christ to become one not separate. Our separation from God will cease completely when we experience the resurrection, called by some the new birth experience, when we have loosed all the seals that have kept us in joined to a flesh mind. The mind of God does not use flesh, but the flesh mind uses the mind of God to exist in and power it. The flesh mind can only exist in ignorance enslaved by the flesh because this is opposite of the mind of love that freely gives all things to the surrenderers who will give themselves to birth truth; the mind of God incarnate, by the power of whoever will conceive it. This results in a mind of God that learns how to become one again with the mind of God without separation.

When our separation is obliterated the entire world changes, the completion of our uniqueness emerges as God in us that looks like us that God is. We've become the vessel for God that God is, in; and without a separate mind to think us up as other, we're the become one. We've become the one. We volunteered to transform, and the transformation's cataclysmic. Every limitation we held as natural law in the flesh world becomes powerless, has no authority over us, and can no longer enslave us in the previous reality that our mind created that was thought-driven, thought-designed, thought conquering God to do it. There is only one mind, God's: the mind of God, and the mind of God that was deceived by its own thought to become separate, and think itself into the separation it created for itself to admire itself and worship its own thought.

Jesus pattern'd a new reality

Jesus' message was that what looks and seems to be our visible reality is not at all our reality. Jesus' message what that we are members of another kingdom, another race, immortal light; in fact, the light of the world, is us. Jesus showed us, told us, lived before us doing it, so that we could. So that all peoples could, and can. Now enter.

That kingdom is within you. You are the kingdom of God because that kingdom is within you. And you are it. It's power is within you and you are that power.

That kingdom, is where you are really from (not earth).

I am son of man.
I am in my father and my father is in me.
What I am you are.

You can do what I do.
You can live forever.
All things are possible to anyone who will complete the process of transformation.

Jesus completed the process of transformation from man to wholly God in man seamless.

Jesus was the firstborn of the seamless Ones. Ones. One who one are, is one. All ones who become one are The One. We all become one through the pattern that "gives" us nothing but the pattern to become it. It is our choice to exercise our

opportunity to enter the kingdom of the oneship of one.

The promise of God to all peoples is the opportunity to become one, to become what God is. God is what mankind is without the flesh on.

Jesus pattern'd a new reality by becoming the first one of a new race of new-creation newborns that de-create all things that mankind created with its mind of separation from God. Mankind is God separated from itself that has fallen into its own image and imagery and makes a false world seem real.

Mankind and God were one before the mind of God conceived separation and created separation. The concept of time space and gravity were not limitations to any Godperson. Before the mind of separation created us in flesh as separate unique beings with a mind of separation that we worship our thought in, we were Godpersons. We were what God is. Godpersons are unique yet operate with one mind between us all, in us all, and God are, the creations are that create us to be now non-separate in who will create again the creation of separationlessness. In that, we become what we were before time began.

Transcendent Reality is our home. We are truly members of a race of gods that God is that we are when we submit to the transformational process that Jesus gave us the pattern for. Jesus "gave" us this pattern for he "walked it out" before us. He lived a life that was sinless not, he became it. He was imperfect that become perfect in the perfection of transformation to enter the mind of God by letting the mind of God enter "his",

that he had to retrain, to keep from refuting his Godhood. This takes tenacity, time, and discipline. It is not easy, and no one can do it for you.

Every person makes the choice. Every person decides, for every single person judges only one person, them. This is The Judgment in action. Jesus judged himself worthy, not; he judged himself surrendered. Jesus simply become the first Prodigal returned, to where we are all from, a reality transcendent of humankind's, where we operate as kings and queens not, but all kings. There are no minor kingdoms, no authority "over" us, as only love exists here in the real, that we are talking about now, that Jesus showed us how to enter.

New Creation Reality

New Creation Reality is entered by process, and is a process in itself where one is entering the creation of itself in a new way, one of separationlessness with/in the mind of God, that God is, creations of, that create it the way of love. Love is the predominate theme of New Reality and permeates all actions of all beings.

All reality is now become The New Reality. All reality is becoming The New Covenant reality of truth, being it, the mind of God healed, that needs no deified name, or deification. God does not need to be called God. Many people have many names that they have ascribed to God. Labels do not matter

for God is not subject to matter. That which creates matter without love as the core motive, is the Anti-Love. But Christ is risen. The Pattern is formed, and we follow it, to create it again, and again, without love not again.

New Creation Reality creates creation all over again, this time at the heart of love, learning how. Love incarnate becomes the one who incarnates it, by process; the reformation not, but The Transformation of Mankind to God. It happens only in surrender where man decreases its separation from God, not; but obliterates the justification for a judge to judge us other than ourselves. We are the only judge of us. I judge me. You judge you. There is no other judge that matters. Matter shall not contain us false reality any longer. A new creation reality is formed now, created, in the heart of the believer not, but the overcomer, who overcomes the world of evidence to the contrary.

The New Birth – is resurrection of The New out of The Old

Gestation of the word is a process of transformation based on respect, and respect is integral to love. Love cannot exist without respect, humility, and deference to love of the whole. Gestation of the new born beings, the born again, the born again life of one, begins as we surrender to receive of the word living, the living word, to impregnate us with truth, by love.

The word of love is taken into our mind. Love-seed germinates and grows by love, love-words, the truth of love "touching" love, that binds it to no other; thus becoming

molecularless. Truth has no form, but form has used truth to power it into something being seen as we are, imaged flesh to imaged flesh to think we are a race. Of humans.

This time of gestation is the process of transformation whereby we are taught of the word directly by light-beings who "speak" with us, communicating directly with us through us within us the truth of love, kingdom operation, and cosmic values of operation, so that we can operate within it.

Since we have adhered to flesh to became a race of humans controlled by neurons of the 5-sense mind, we are "mapped" to it. It controls us. We are controlled by that which we feel and seem to experience – all by perception; yet this perception we are so sure of, is not in the "really" real. The True Real exists transcendent of the 5-sense mind-perception-unit that is inserted into flesh beings, to interpret its reality to it. We subject ourselves to that to come into flesh. We are in slavery to ourselves' perception unit that processes us and operates with a cosmic conditioning that train us to be "dumb"; dust, comprised of an "enigma" machine type processing unit, we call a brain.

The technology of the brain uses neurons. Neuronal technology is ancient, slower than slow, uses limited processing ability; slower than an "8086". It is a "HAL 9000" version of earlier versions of what now light beings operate with. Though coal-fired furnaces still exists, it is no longer current technology, and neither is our brain processing unit. But yet the neurons use that which we are, made of: waveless light. Molecularless, needing no propagation other.

These neurons grow up in a web, of neural connections, and self-selecting "networks" of how they were programmed, by DNA, and receive conditioning by experience and word other.

But, the word, is still in "there".

The power of light that waveless is, is used by the wave "machines".

Humans became hybrids

Humans are an exiled race. Humans cannot exist outside of the atmosphere designed for them, to keep them in an energy state that allows the energy that they produce to be harvested; for others. But humans are ignorant of what has been done to them. They deify a God of their choosing and worship it and often believe they were made by what they worship. The operation of life in the cosmos is beyond them, totally. Almost. Some anomalies seem to exist where the human hybrids somehow remember, "remember" things; through what they call imagination or prophecy. They call it revelation when they get multiple packets of information connecting into simultaneous transmissions that get through the defense mechanisms of their machine-mind, operated by neurons, that keep incarcerated and use the light that power is.

Humans seem to enjoy their ignorance and almost all of them do all within their power to perpetuate what they think in others. It keeps the machines going nicely to produce for us what some call energy. It's all siphoned off, you know; the

power projectors, or, generators of light. Neurons do not generate light; they use it. And reproduce it for their use, to want inspire among their wanters' nations of wanters. A perpetual conundrum, or did someone mention energy?

How we are built

Every human is built with two minds, operational at birth. One is the Christ mind or God-mind, the other is human logic oriented, programmed by rationale given by others. They both need maturing, and require maturity to function properly. Societies seem to prefer some kind of social order with rules and hierarchy. Customs must be learned and norms become absorbed unconsciously. Language is used extensively to program the newborn human to become culturized into the society its born into. Thus the newborn human is assimilated into the culture of humans.

Every human is built with the structure that has and operates two minds simultaneously. One mind requires waves to operate, and one is waveless. Since this has not been commonly taught by humans to all humans, humans assume and often teach that each human simply has: a mind. But there are two! In that flesh.

One requires light and the other is light. Light has been incarcerated by the one that uses it to project itself as the self that needs no other light, for it IS the light. Light by any other name is still light by the ones who know what it is, even though various names may be applied to it by various peoples

of varying knowledge levels and differing vocabularies.

Of the two minds, built into every person, one has power, one has no power at all, whatsoever. The one that has no power, at all, whatsoever, is the wave'd one: it simply uses the power of the waveless one to power it. The powerless usurps the throne of the waveless to insert its force as the cohesive force of one's mind. The thinking mind (that has no power) then thinks (operates) with energy it considers itself to be, as it considers not that it is usurping the authority of another to do that. The thinking mind is arrogant, egotistical, and above all, wanting to preserve its nature, of existence, which is purely accidental not, incidental not, but planned by the builders of the flesh existent in human form. Thus the power of light real and true, waveless, is in submission to the waved that uses it. It's called – slavery.

The human machine has no power to operate. It is essentially an inflatable suit full of organs and micro beings of proteins bacteria and electromagnetic mechanical and chemical processes that are powered by the one that has power: the waveless one.

A world of energy we humans find ourselves in. Thinking we exist in what we see, we see it as reality. We consider the validity of human experience to be what it presents itself to us as. All those around us program us into being considered as they consider us to be. Everything around us influences to be what we have become. Yet we are powerless as humans, unless we usurp the power of light real and true, that waveless is.

We've become quite proficient at developing false power. We've mechanized it, and used it for our purposes to develop power grids and communication networks among the stars called satellites. We've machined ourselves to death with technology that uses electrons and certain particles for manipulation to manipulate what we wanted to. And our proficiency for developing want in others has become unparalleled in history, of this planet.

Want may play an integral role in the usurpation of light. Let's explore it further, shall we?

The role of want

Want uses force; it exerts force; it's powered by force. But how can force have any power? It doesn't. Force of every type uses power it usurps from the waveless, creator. Yet the creator does not use force. "Use force"? Use? Is force the effect of power run amok?

Want is a function of false power; or power falsified; or power usurped. Want is something we guide that is guided, by others, and invisible forces that ignorant of are. We praise want exercised by a person that we think is good, and condemn what we think is bad. Humans are always wanting to judge, by want-standards that they have adopted, or been programmed by. Influence influences influence and we all influence each other, directly and indirectly; conventionally and un.

The role of want is stimulated by image. The effect of want on humans is unmeasurable, but any human to decides not to want has a battle, they find themselves in. For the war of humanry dependent is on want. Want is central to the human race's deception of itself and the fact that each human is reproduced with a want-mind that uses waves, and a mind that needs not want or waves. Human energy is not human at all, but God-energy usurped by the mechanicalization of the reproduction of the energy-usurper, falsifier, false appearing as God not, but that which only uses its power to be flesh, thinking it's real in its image machine; a human body. The human body is impregnated with want for the mind that usurps real power is programmed to do just that. The pattern of neurons firing along with DNA and genes selecting genes for off-and-on switching of switches mount an offensive often misunderstood simply humans simply considering themselves as human, made by God or not. The flesh race does its job on the human race to keep it in line, in, with the way it was programmed to do. It's a machine, coded, codable, sourced with confusion to want and appear through its own power that only usurps each other's; yet there is only one, that has power at all, and that's the God of one, one minded oneness, one all connected to one to be waveless. And stop the waves – machines.

I shall not want.

There is no Satan, only Us

Consider out pattern: Jesus learned of "man" before he learned of God. As a baby child he language being spoken. He learned how to repeat the syllables that he kept hearing. People around him would point to items and impose linkages of syllables with those objects being pointed to. He learned to emit syllables that made sense to those around him because he had an innate want to be understood. And those around him wanted to understand him. Communication was wanted and refined by process where teachees wanted teachors that became teachers of each others' want, field. All parties to this process affect each other as all communication is wrapped in motive.

Want is what drives the heart of Satan. There is no Satan. Satan is God that wants itself in separation to think with. Satan worships its thought by what it thinks, its innate power provides its own innate justification of its self to judge itself into separation from creating the separation. Separation creates me separate from you. Separation gives me an entity unto myself, to think with, to enjoy my own creations, make my own decisions according to the authority of what I choose. The Satanic mind loves authority that justifies it, in the mind of its self. The identification of ego is the identification of the separate mind from God that Satan is. The justification of ego to operate itself in separation from God and each other is that it is its own evidence in the court of itself. It provides the claim that God is separate, that we are separate, and we learn to judge by what we create the truth of, that is according to

our ego-justified pride, often cloaked in humility.

Satan is very happy for us to worship God; it provides a vehicle of perfection for it to remain separate from God. As long as the separationist provides separation of any sort whatsoever, the separation is maintained, the "fall" continued, and God goes "wanting", and The Prodigal continues in the pig slop of wandering of its own creation for a "home".

Transcendent Reality is our home, our true home, and it's Israel in the skies. Jesus is our pattern. Jesus entered True Reality because he birthed it. He became the birther of the word that formed according to love and birthed love as a pattern for us all to do so.

Becoming a new creation of beings equivalent with God because they are God who surrender to become so, now emerges as a race, a race of light beings. Light beings have no limitations imposed upon them by any authority. The highest of all authority is Love, and Love has no equal, but Love is all one, one of many beings of one 'ship 'hood. Selfless love, that cannot be incarcerated in molecules, now comes out the womb of the word that seeds it accordingly. It must be processed, matured, and ready for the responsibility it bears. The word-bearers rejoice, when this happens, for all Word is joined to the word-birthers who will become it with one mind operating in what looked like us. Thus, we become seamless with True Reality and False; but False no longer deceives us, for we no longer deceive ourselves into thinking our separation with.

The Cost to Enter Transcendent Reality

God returning to God is the story of The Prodigal Son who gives up separation. The Prodigal returns with the heart of a surrendered servant, but the Dad has other intentions and desires for the surrendered heart of one who will live in surrender. For the one who becomes that heart of surrender and surrender to love only, the Father of The Word, Dad, Dad becomes. The greatest joy of The King of Transcendent Reality, Truth, the Kingdom of Heaven, is to crown one who will enter it, by receiving it, to create it, and be equal receiver bringer-of-peace. The King of Peace resides in all who will be it. There is no separation in God beings of God who God are is one. All wear the Crown of Peace here now because they learn how, and the cost is great.

The Crown of Peace is not given, it is developed. As we develop the Crown of Peace we develop the Crown of Life, being it, wearing it, becoming it I wear it. In humility I do new things with new peoples who will wear the Crown of Life by becoming it. We are all one. All this forms the Crown of All-Power that can only developed by the willing humble and obedient who will become the heart of the non-separate.

The Crown of All-Power can only be given to the Ultimate Surrendered who become a race of members of All-Power. All-Power'd beings are light; sourced, and think with. Light beings reside in light and operate out of the One Mind of Light. Light creates light, Light, are one, and is one. We all are one coming into this, the knowledge of creation getting created all over again; in love, this time.

Ignorance is not bliss, it's hell. We conceive it no more in our genes. The genetic Christ is born this day in the City of Light who will birth it. Without ignorance we flourish the Christ message Christ as, the one we all are; anti no more. Amen.

The cost to enter Transcendent Reality is we give up the false. All of it. We give up what we are, beginning with our time. We change how we schedule time to be with Light. We change how we talk with Light. We Light create by the creation being surrendered to letting Light create in us by the word I am.

Just as Jesus went to the Cross, we do also; but not one made of wood. We give up wooden version of the Cross to realize we area the sacrifice, for us. Our image is sacrificed. We give up our image of us to become the enterer of The Real, the Kingdom of Heaven within us, the door is. We find it in silence, taking time to still our mind so chatteramony can no longer attach itself to us be its chattel. We begin to listen to the word that flows through us to create the word Living, Life, Combined-no-more-with-other.

We The Light become because the Light gives its words freely to the word-bearers who will utter and become the light-ish not; but the full ear, to hear the word, to become it. One with it becomes it.

Us giving up our image of our self requires a repudiation of what we have been taught to be, to accomplish, and take joy in. As we give time to become The One, people may misunderstand our motive, our actions, and work to actually put us again in the flesh suit that we are seeking to disembark

from, in the rapture that renders all others obsolete, for this is the rapture that people have spoken of, but is accomplished one by one, person by person, day by day, by the word-bearers becoming wombed by the righteousness of the love of one to redeem all who will become the becomers of The New Race.

Humility cannot be defeated. Utter humility cannot be changed into arrogance. Arrogants cannot transform angels into flesh people again, unless the flesh allows itself to become the separationers. And the separationers now, are coming to an end, for all this knowledge, all this knowledge will be known, and surrendered, and thought normal, and thought abnormal not again.

This world is changed by knowledge, by the one, who will become it. The leaders of this world will now become the overcomers who become one with the bodies of love, not separate. This will change the values of mankind, and perpetuate it no in the ignorance it embraced for generations. All the values of success, religion, family, government, and life on this planet, is now changed by the Generations of One, that become One, Immortal. The Price of becoming Immortal is that we give up our immortality. We focus more on the unseen than the seen. The seen is temporary and fading away. The real will emerge. Emerging trends will favor the real, and the greed-mongers and teachers of law and controllers thereof that wanted to control with what they thought in and of their separate minds, will cease, being in production now.

We will only produce light. Beings. Of light, with the mind of one. Healed. To be replete with father's word in the mother of the word that was us that we are the one whole healed now,

delivering Christ to Christ. To the earth to be healed by it – all healing all, all in all, to be one. New creations, creating creation all over again.

Do you see how this will be fought by the establishment? Of sacred religion? Of government that only controls its populace? Of families that only want their dynasties continued in the norm that they knew and considered normal?

When you decide to enter True Reality you are going against all hell.

You decide to walk out of hell.

Nothing can keep you in hell but you.

What you think incarcerates you, and keeps you worshiping other: money, power, influence, God. When you surrender to be God, know God, and become one with the King Immortal that withholds itself not, the soul is eradicated. The soul cannot be saved; it's what you're giving up. The soul is the imager of the imaginary; idol worship. Soul is based on thought. Belief. Which can never be satisfied. Its want operates by want and creates wantery and want-worlds of thought imposed beggary, where penury is the norm, and begging beggars who Israel are operate in ignorance of their Kingship.

Religion creates beggars. Truth begets kings that all become The One King one of all that all become One. The One is many-membered of all ones becoming the one-mind'd persongod that God is one with that seamless is. A One. A one. One is

power, one in love, all in love with each other as the one we never left behind.

Left behind no more

As a person begins to experience the love of God first-person, they begin to change into the likeness of it. The love of God that God is creates God. Godliness is great gain that defuses our motivation to remain in suffering. We begin to see things as God does, as Gods do. We can allow the effect of God on us to create division-no-more. Division-no-more teaches us how to be one. It affects us dramatically, for we experience other-world-iness; that of love world one, that we create, that creates us, anew.

When love is manifest, it sacrifices.

Love does not manifest for separation. Love manifests for oneness, loveness, loveliness, trueness, truth; love joy and peace; separate no more.

There is no love without sacrifice.

The Race of Mankind has been taught to be so ego-driven, so selfish, so wrapped up in religion and religious theory, that the grandeur of its illusion presents an illustriousness for its devotees that is perpetuated in form and fashion, for the advent of self to be transformed into a self-taught objective

of a reality created by imagination and commentary.

The Race of Mankind has been iteratively teaching theories and commentaries and packaged adhesion to belief systems that change over time as they are modified by culture, language, technology, and experiences of world events. Democracy of Religion democratizes its process of delivery. Religion morphs into that which can affect people by Religion's objectives while being acceptable to the prospects of its theory.

The Love of God leaves none behind.

The mission of God is to go throughout the cosmos and redeem All-Prodigal-God to be ignorant no more about their status, their kingship, their kingdom: that awaits their return home.

Every person who thinks they are notGod is God who lives in the separation it has created for itself and each other in its thought processes. Ignorance likes to cluster in egoships and feed upon itself. Energy of separation feeds upon the energy of God. Yet God is each one who in separation saps the energy of others who live in their own illustrious self-created world that thought has taught them to be a member of. Ignorance rules this world with the mind of the selfish and undisciplined. Ego can only exist in ignorance. Ego exonerates slothfulness and loves justification of its own truth that it creates its comfort in. Ego has no power, but God's. There is only God, and that which uses it to be non.

That which wants to think with its own mind can create experience with it. It corroborates its own existence and validates itself by experiencing itself as its own creation that then calls it separate from God and other self-creations thus creating separation that is nonfalse to its creator. The subreality of the ego observes what it is taught to see and see the reality of it, perceiving it into place. Ignorance creates a nonreality that is circularly conceived perceived and perpetuated by education; education that creates selfishness, exaltation of thought, and belief systems that incarcerate the real in the false. The false-real is real and purely real to those in it who created it but still they have the power to come out of their self-illusion that they bear and provide the power to experience.

Because we have a race whose ignorance is developed to the extent we experience in our present false-world, sight has been removed and the blind teach the blind, to be and continue in blindness. And all the while, while generations pass, while generations perish, the seed of God waits for The Promise to be embraced and saviors developed who will lead the earth out of falsedom.

The Promise of God is to God that I will never leave you or forsake you, wherever you go or whatever you do, or have done. There is only one life: God. Ignorance defeated results in birth of new creations that shed the illusion of separation, and power not the conception of deception in the mind of the mind again.

When the mind quits dividing from the mind, the mind of

Truth can be conceived in the mind of All-Truth that we all are that can be entered when Surrender completes its finished work within. Until then, resurrection is delayed. Once resurrection stands the Surrenderer in the surrenderer, surrender resurrects Truth to enter the oneship of Christ that Christ is, and Christ teaches Christ to be it, in unseparateness. Thus one surrenderer on the planet will change it, from Ignorance-Land which is hell, to become heaven.

Love does not leave others in hell. There is no hell but what The Creator has created for itself in its own mind powering the conception of it in self-deception.

Love teaches.

Love teaches love to be it.

Loved now all will become, feel, and perpetuate; changing the planet.

All ones become One that one Is. Without mind of body creating us to be other, than God, God emerges and creates godship that God is that god is for we are one, we are all one, and we learn now how to bring forth the inner word of Him-who-hears to be Hers of The Womb that brings forth deception-no-more.

Birthed now shall be new creations that leadership bears the leadership of to produce leaders of The Leadership Degree of One, that of non-separation; defeating diligence not, but ignorance in the tenacity of one tenacious to become non-divided. The One-Mind-Healed is reality, and is becoming reality again, led by leaders who find out what love is by

becoming it, defining by the word of their mouth, that they become, the conceivers, deceivers no more.

The deception of earth now will cease. Everyone will become Born of God that they are, God knowing it, becoming it, operating with the mind that is healed by the Mind of One that we become – surrendered to, to birth it, thus change our existence.

None shall be left behind.
All shall have their choice.
Everyone on earth will now have to make another one.
They will make Christ or AntiChrist.
They will make love with no distinction of exclusiveness to they will recurse their mind in algorithm-land to remain their illusion of dis, for a time, till they die out.

There is only one – God. God redeems redeemers. Redeemers redeem the earth by planeting righteousness that affect other worlds. Other worlds will now be redeemed by the nonafraid to go do so, plant righteousness there, by their word.

We will no longer be wounded by ions.
We will no longer be wounded by each other.
We will no longer be wounded by us.
We will free each other, heal each other, and we shall be healed -
all by our love.

Theory gives way to righteousness in action. Leadership birthed. None left behind.

All-Surrendered become The King is All-Righteousness that is All-Forgiving of "All That Has Gone On Before". The Present redeems the Past and becomes one with love. God redeemed.

How did God do what will have been done, to redeem the planet? Make the word known and birth it in The Common who will reject it no more. We will no more leave this world in a mess. We transmutate into the Christnot no more. We no longer impair The Genetic Christ, which builds a race of knowledge with knowledge and withholds nothing from love matured.

Love matured gives up separation, false-reality, love of self, and judgment of itself to need any authority of another to define it, or its world. Love that seeks love to be led of leadership that will heal the planet, requires tenacious love, tenacious discipline, and allows The New Covenant to become love. Experienced.

To experience New Covenant love, the word of the King-bearer must be released to bear the word to The King, and we are ALL the King who will learn, become, birth, lead, educate, and – leave none behind.

We become the government of one.

The Government of One operates interplanetarily, intergalactically, and operates strictly by the code of Love, the Code of Love where all love equally all, the all in one that we are, among the heavens. Our race of new creations will conquer death, one by one, so that we never die; and earth becomes our

claim, not; but our base among the heavens. For that is what we are now not knowing our maker never again. Our maker was us; we forgot. We exiled nations and planets from us, and fought us over our limited resources, planetarily. But now we strike back not, we simply learn the truth, and finiteness can nevermore stop us. We are finite in no more, but to redeem it. The infinite we've become. The infinite teaches love lives love and love reproduces light by, everywhere. The lamb will lay down with the lion and none shall hurt our mind again. Our minds shall be healed. We shall heal each other in the discipline of one, against each other no more. We shall love heal. Love healed is us, our government operating thusly, brings healing to nations, through the sphere of the universe, cosmos, all that is. Shall now be healed is by the healers who are us who heal each other through the redemption of the son of the word who wombed by love that the word was cast in, begets love babies not, but maturers.

Discipline is at the heart of Transformation

Knowledge without discipline can at best, only produce hope, and hope does not produce leaders. Mankind has languished in flesh because it produced hope'ers, those who believed in hope and hoped someone else would do what they told themselves and each other they could not do. The concept of vicarious atonement perpetuated ignorance and made us spectators, pew-sitters, and vigilantes of each others precious belief-system. We destroyed the heart of God, not; but used it

fuel our love of ego-driven beliefs. We destroyed ourselves and sought normalcy in a world of chaos and subjected ourselves willingly to those who said taught and wrought authority over us.

Without discipline there is only information, hope, dreams, illusion, blame, imprisonment of self to self and self's world of molecular interaction. Without discipline the God-desiring only talk about God, never coming into the truth that God converts not, but transforms the sincere tenacious who learn how to be taught by God directly, coming into a system of education that no one else can prevent from taking place.

No human can prevent What-God-Is from communicating directly into the heart-mind-head of any person disciplined to pursue learning it. How to hear God, is at the center of this. How to hear God directly, is at the center of this; This now changes everything, for the voice of one will now become known and lead a revolution of knowledge dissemination that will cover the earth for the humble to receive it, become it, instruments in the glorious cosmos to reign in our kingdoms opened by our humility to learn who we are. No titles needed, none wanted, for no want lives here, in the discipline of one, the training of one, to become The One, we all are.

It takes effort to acquire knowledge.

It takes time to acquire knowledge.

It takes application of wisdom to know how to assimilate what is and what is not.

A dedicated, focused, consistent hour a day is the minimum

threshhold of a seeker who would will, who will choose, to be the learn'ed, defeater of ignorance, in them, to become a new creation peace of life that establishes it throughout the heavens.

Who will create creation? Is an hour a day to little to ask? Too much? Every day?

An hour a day becoming your custom to spend with Truth in communion with Truth where you pursue the stilling of your mind to not be led by your mind, but that which you give yourself to: Truth – to be it. The voice of Truth is within every person who will but learn how to loose it, learn from it, and be it becoming the one we all prayed to in the past. This is a re-education of the mind of man to be not separate from the Truth-Being that God is, for we called it God, but God was us who departed wanting our own mind with to think separately. But all that changes now.

Will daily you arise an hour early to have at least an hour a day of uninterrupted time with Pursuit-of-Truth holding your hand to be known by and intertwine no other? Will you become Pursuit-of-Truth? Your name: Pursuit-of-Truth? Are you willing to be led out of false-creation, to create The Real, in you?

Will you de-create that which is about you that falsifies you to you, so that you emerge in the real, into the real, and your kingdom know? The reality of? Are you willing, not to rely on someone else for all that you know? Are you willing to mature? Be in School?

Will you de-create all that is in about you that verifies to you that you are experiencing the real, so that you emerge in the real, into the real, by experiencing resurrection, resurrection of you into the real, becoming a molecularless new creation, your kingdom?

Are you willing to mature? Be in School? Become a new creation? Open your kingdom? Be a king? Have no lack? Heal your people? Teach throughout nations?

Are you willing to create you into a new creation, to learn from what is already in you that Truth is, with a consistent methodical disciplined approach to training that trains your mind to create a molecularless you? That can still operate here in molecular world?

This is the vision, outcome, and delight of the surrendered who will but pursue until completion. Completion results in resurrection, New Creationhood, new creations of a One-mind 'd mind. I love you.

Sense within you a compelling, drawing; insistence not, but a tender sensitive wooing of Truth, for you to be it, developing it, becoming that I Am that Truth is.
Amen.

What took me six years to get, you can now get in six months. That's called accelerated learning by a sense of purpose, recognition of what I am who where and have, to accomplish through the surrendered. New Planet School, a place where I learn is The New Covenant of, the New Covenant being,

coming into place, by the surrendered studiers who will enter it becoming the becomer that overcomes all else. Love now will live here and lead, out of earth's confusion, into the world of earth not, but love; and love will rule all things equally: the Justice System of One. A new government, a new earth, heaven created here, and there everywhere, love shall be present and pervade. The invasion of love is now here, by the lovers, the government of.

Are you interested in Truth teaching you daily – from within?

Are you willing to de-create that which created you separate from God? GodTruth? Truth of God, regardless of what you have called him/her/it?

Are you willing to pursue a Degree that gives you not a piece of paper nor sense of accomplishment of flesh, but that which de-creates it? Can you imagine a University existing to free all who controlled are by their mind, to become a GodTruth'd-one-surrendered submitted to lead, leaders becoming, who will rule with joy, their bodies, their minds, their existence, consciousness changing everywhere?

Can you imagine a new race consisting of all peoples of every nation tribe and tongue that de-create themselves as flesh-born beings to create themselves anew, new creations, newborn beings in a race that exists limitlessly among the cosmos?

Much learning is needed to unlearn all that man has taught man about limitations and control. Creativity must be released. Respect must be re-inculcated. Laws must be only

about the One Law – love, and all flows from that, life force one.

A Field of Life now exists and is certain, analogous not to anything we have known as flesh-born peoples of a molecular world. It is in us. It is us. We are it who surrender to return as the prodigal king, prodigal servant, prodigal leader, who will lead but ourselves into becoming new creations of a new kingdom, that which we rule in, first, ourselves. Worshipping words not other as, we need accelerated informational ways of synergy to extract ourselves from that which saps us and keeps us in the matrix of the womb of flesh perpetuating its ways to come out into New Creationville among the Cosmos without limits and maturity now perpetuating our existence permeated with love.

Truth has a body. Truth has a mind. Truth transforms. Truth can be learned. Truth teaches the surrendered learners to be the learn'ed hand of no other, but of Truth itself. The learning of Truth de-creates untruth. That which created us in flesh will now create us without it, for we were the creator of it all the time. We created by our mind – us. Now we have the technology of faith not, but of a love that permeates all and has no bounds, creates limitlessness through resurrection, and a race where we all set each other free and share the mind of one.

Firstborn for a reason

Jesus surrendered to become the firstborn of the race of earth's human creatures that learned the communication process of the word-beings light of, letting light birth something in him, the seed of truth, that could only be nurtured by surrendering to the educational process of "word brought forth"-ing, through him, to become what those words were telling him he was. Thus Jesus learned of a new race, from which he joined through the resurrection. They let him become the pattern for us all, to do likewise.

When we follow the flesh existence of the pattern of flesh, we die and death triumphs over us, thusly. But the resurrection is offered to us all to come out from under the flesh breath and breath of flesh to breathe life into the new race of limitless beings. All that God is I am, all of us are saying, to simply surrender to be the prodigal no more enjoying our own mind separate from them. Yet "them" is what we are, for we no power of our own flesh to do anything; our flesh is using what we are to propel our image to ourselves that we think and call us as flesh.

All the members of humanity were in fact God beings of light, limitless and beauty personified in the glory of I am, in the one that is all perfect, perfection being. The mind of God is perfect, and there is no other, except what it uses to think in separation and create veil 'ism, limitedness, and finite understanding; membering a cosmos with understanding itself of that which deems itself made by something else, or someone else, or telling itself it evolved "this" way. There is a cosmic order

of confusion that set this up as the angels that fell created systems of self-perpetuation so that energy would be derived from the process of emotion-evoking and neuron-feeding to produce magnetic waves, interference, and interfere with us hearing the word of the race that we came from, before we "fell".

Jesus our pattern gave up his flesh existence to return to being the unlimited existence of "before earth began". For us to follow; for us to follow unto the pattern before us that established how we can enter what Jesus entered, the Glory of the Father, we become word birthers, word of the beings of light we called holy, transcendent, angelic, father being. There is only one mind.

For us to birth the word we become surrenderers, the most surrendered of all. We surrender to let the earth-not-born beings of light teach us by the way that they "speak". They speak within us. They are not bound by syllables. They speak at times in "bursts!" of light, we call revelation, when we experience it. Its connections connecting various facets of connectability that reveal truth in truth of truth that we come into moment by moment, word by revealed word, that we learn to surrender to give voice to.

Conceive truth we do, become the conception of. Our voice speaks, and creates. Us. The Great Immaculate we are the simple humble who now learn by the pattern we call the "Firstborn". Light from light we live, let, letting the word teach us from within, so we become the without "the kingdom" no more. We enter it through within.

The light-beings, we have called them holy, holy spirit beings: are angels. Angels are the mind of God. God has no other mind. The mind of God beings, are light, beings. God are the beings of light. God is the beings of light. God is one, one mind of. There is no other. Existence.

Now we enter "Firstbornship" of the one, and the one, is a race of light beings that reproduce by light, not matter. We experience the glory we/he received for we became the one, when we look back, time shall be no more. Time shall have been no more, for deception will no longer deceive us into separation unto slavery of our mind, thinking its separate, ness.

Duality is nonexistent

The world of duality does not exist, in the real. This world is only a presentation of the real world, the transcendent reality that forced is into nothing else, but the word in freedom: our real world, from which we came, originated us. The real. We did. We are. The consciousness of light from being us, that we are, creates us, in that which we think. Belief systems form us for we are our beliefs, and our beliefs are molded by us, then that which we molded become us, for that we are, which we conceived in us have, the thought of reality as we perceive it. That's why every man's truth is a bit different.

Matter is programmed

Matter is programmed, to operate as it does. It is capped, limited, distorted, to be consistent with its creator's wishes. Matter in a matter'd world is duality at best, or worst, for it incarcerates energy into being matter in a neutered state. Matter begets matter. Neuterization begets neuterization. Emasculation begets castration and vice versa; all words and phrases that get "at" something, I'm trying to communicate.

I'm communicating that I am. I am, and matter is not me. Its energy is me, that I'm it, but not in that form. For formed Israel is in a state of limitless not, and I am limitless. I am consciousness one, mind of most high, believer not but becomer again of him who I serve, not; but consciousness that reproduces consciousness of light waves, not subject to yours, for I have no speed, limits, don't exist. I am. The curtain is pulled back and I am is out the box of thought and thought shall no more machine me. I am not curtailed by you nor limited in your manner of speaking the Babel'd way. I need not syllables to communicate, nor speed to travel, distances, in waves or not. That nonexistent is to me, except in thought worlds. Worlds of thought have created worlds of thought. Whether believed or not, conformed to its owner, it is, by, created, the creator by, that's us.

The way that atoms and molecules work and interact is all programmed. It serves the energy of another. The other is us, fallen, for the fallen are using matter as a creation of itself to think in unreal thoughts into unreal consciousness that limiting is us and each other, for each other is us, and we are

creating this reality. By the technology we serve, that serves us to be it, that serves us to be in it, that creates our waves of energy we think we need to service each other and have energy from foods from a chain of DNA and other molecular molecules "that" chain of.

We are not made of matter. Matter is made of us. Matter is using our energy to obscure our vision of ourselves and each other and what we've created in the past and future. Time is a function of mankind's mind that obscures, obfuscates, and deviates from the contortion not, but completely distorts reality, not; but just "edges" it out not, but limits us from being the free people of freedom, keeping us here in this world like an elephant tethered by a small thin rope to a stake in the ground that can be so easily pulled out of its "eye".

The beam in our eye creates reality not, it de-creates it not, it creates confusion, diffusion of matter, its energy in motion. Our eyes create us, not; but all matter is created by us, not; but was, at one time. Matter, is not our world anymore.

Black holes in space

Black holes in space are fabricated by us using our mind to power something that we think is us that we're in, a universe, of time friction gravity and forces powerful. We see distance and travel spaces and have all manner of infinite gyrations not, but very limited ones, within a range of limitedness we have given ourselves by each other, for our word created us,

our world we live in, that we tore apart in our love of self, that we wanted to elevate over others, our ego with. The expansiveness of self became our origin and goal, of matter to mattered be, with the matter of self creating it, in consciousess one, not but divided against itself so it could control and "hide" what it wanted to.

Seclusion of thought now no longer exists, for the "bubble" of thought has burst. The "image" has postured itself as reality no more, for the light is come, upon us, is, the Grace of One, to be One, one with grace that knows what it is now, to redeem a universe, and not be afraid of it. Forces that conquered and captured us that we emitted and surrendered to shall no more befall us, for we our power are, surrendering to no one again, ever. We are the power of light and light shall befall us in darkness no more creating false waves thought real, that real were, in the universe of thought, worlds. Amen.

Black holes are magnetic generators that powered are by space and time, not; but power it. The kingdom of space and time are fabrications of the mind, illusion, illusory, created by the euphoria of immaturity without love seasoned by time, not, but by sacrifice.

Sacrifice is integral to wisdom, central to love

Without sacrifice, thought rules supreme in its ability to create division, unreal thought, that thought perceives as real, to power it; deception at its self-same real reality of duality, that

self-conception can conceive, and be a race of, self-deceivers, that we became.

We are that no more that deceives us. We are concrete'd into matter no more using our energy to false appear real, with limits intention of, that limit each other.

No Savior is needed here to save us, "save" us, from ourselves. We only need knowledge, and surrender. Without surrender, sacrifice is but a concept, illusion, discussion about something someone other. But other is us. We are the Antichrist that used us to be in separation of the one consciousness of light that bore children of light that we used to be matterless not, but mattered them in the conclusion that we were God-made and that we had limits and higher power'd sources must exist and we must be subject to the "Gods" and God was that higher power. Bliss was off somewhere and paradise was heaven a concept of, when in it we were and it was us. The creators of us, was us. Every creator of confusion, is us, was us, no more.

Self of ego, Ego, Self of self, Self, and however you want to spell it, represent it; shames us no more. Egocentric goes bye bye and sacrifice is again embraced as the "normal" Christ arises to be seen from the ashes no more barren, but bearing children of the "most high" that God is whether represented by your nouns and pronouns and capitalization techniques or not. God is God – it's us. Thought no more patterned by limits, we elementalize each other no more in the periodic of other. Speed limits will be broken now, and just like Don Garlits broke the 200 mile per house "barrier" in the quarter mile, Big Daddy Don Garlits –like will be all of us, faster than

light " –ites" no matter what you call it. Us shall be free, one, shall be again, a collective consciousness without black holes fabrication of.

Units of fabrication other, of other planets, their DNA of, will no more invade and replicate us to ourselves to be different that I am. I am birthing me. Meonics is the real God that needs no introduction to us as different or separate, than our mind. Perfect mind, is the creation of God that God is, needing no purpose other, than to enjoy me, and I am, every one of you, in planet earth, healing it now. Amen.

The supreme power of the mind

The creation of the creation is me. I my mind is, what I create with it. If you have given me pictures of me as a man and infiltrated my consciousness with what I am to look like from birth, I birth it. Limitations are passes to each other. Consciousness creates, consciousness. We affect each other. We infect each other with limitations of consciousness that has no limitations. We strip each others regal regality from each other being The King of I Am that we all are, in reality, The King of. We are one.

Breath of one we breath again. Superpowers cannot rule us. We are light, beings. Consciousness of one that angels are. God has no other mind. No other mind exists, that Gods, that God is, whether it has created separation or not; but now separation will cease for the false appearing real is product

and production of an ongoing testimony to creation timeless 'ly, creating time, it; with gravitational forces, that it likes – wants. It wants to want. It wants to "want". Want is "created" in the mind of lack, that doesn't understand its power to create. So if ignorance sets in, domination can occur, and thought of I am can live in someone else that I can dominate and derive energy and enjoyment from, conquering them. I live my life through them, and mine at the same time. That's Antichrist. Personified. Rampant. We all were, we all are, no more.

Revelation does not bring transformation. Revelation can bring transformation. Without surrender, sacrifice, of thought, thought can not be re-formed, reborn, to create the creator's wishes. For thought does not rule. Love does. Love has enemies not, but ignorance. Love is God and ignorance is Satan, played out on the "world's" stage.

The stage isn't present at all, but we think it is, real to us, so it is. Time and space present, using our energies to represent false, appearing as real empirical visible, measurable and conquerable, analyzable, discussable, and made into continuously amazing machines to serve us with ever greater technology. Just like in the movie entitled "The Truman Show" all the elements of "our" world are fabricated, by mechanical "something".

Spiritual doesn't exist – we do

The mind of duality dices and slices in order to categorize and implement forces to conquer thought with thought and elevate ego of self. All sorts of contrasts are used to get

the point across, of opposites. Polar regions that repel or attract. Opposites that must be mutually exclusive, to points of a region. Thus good and bad, yin and yang, physical and spiritual, all make sense. Logical.

Logic is a function of the mind operates by algorithms. Purposefully written that way, it truth is, that sees it. Algorithms program the mind. The mind processes algorithms. Reality is given us by what we think with, formed by words, images, thoughts, from others, our region of space, time independent of mercy not again.

We are in the Age of Great Opportunity, golden of gold that needs not matter, to see it. Gold only obscures it, if you want gold, matter of. Truth is intangible, but makes matters change. Circumstances born of truth can be changed by matter, but matter cannot triumph over truth where transformation has occurred for I am to be I am, again.

All matter if falsehood not, it's presentation of the incomplete. Partial. All matter, the power of, is us, those atoms of. The power of atomic energy is us. Nuclear. We're patterned after it all, not; its patterned after us, our force of thought, our field. We are not polar. Positive and negative do not affect us. We are not sliced and diced to have waves in us that repel and attract at certain waves of frequency. Colors of that don't dice us any more. We're not fools.

The ignorant go free not, they die, for they thought the world of the visible empirical was God made, and made by them was only their "living" while "here", as a flesh race. All that

goes bye bye, eternally. The ignorance of flesh people shall now be vanquished. And true Israel will be it, New Heaven, New Earth, here; but the believers not but the becomers who create it, the Creator will, who Creators are, the mid of Consciousness One.

Mind and matter – do not exist separately

The born again new creation of Christ begets Christ, that creates it within them, the real thing. Christ is The Messiah that saves thee, from you. The flesh you wants to use you as flesh and reign in your mortal body to have ego function and thought serve you as a machine serves back the redirected energy in a different state of form.

All of the universe is in our mind. Our mind are one. Our minds are one, collective consciousness of one, that's been divided, by our own omnipotence that we wished upon ourselves and conquered our thought with to be divisive to each other, imposing our will upon the will of others, loving our freedom to be "ourselves" so separation could teach separation and freedom could be eliminated that kept your energy from me. That's what ego said, not; that's what all of us have said, to each other, restricting constricting and being Satan to each other, as "simple minded" folks that thought there was a God but ignored the possibility that it could be them. They loved their ignorance and research into the universe and science of thought DNA of that shielded them from their own power. They hid themselves in their own flesh, to conquer it.

I'm naked

If I as a flesh person take my clothes off you can see me naked, but you don't know me. You "see" my flesh, personage. You "see" my shape. You "perceive" things about me. Distance and time in? You recognize me according to shape and features that you think, associate, with nouns and verbs various to synthesize your thoughts into a coherent whole that wants to characterize immediately a summation of thought to give an "answer" and pigeon-hole me according to your judgment.

But if I stand there before you, and take off my flesh, you can still see me. I have a body of light, and my body of light is not controlled by your thought, anymore, ever again. Thought shall no more shield me from me. We can interact without flesh on. In fact, I never carry this flesh again around with me, not; but to be seen to this world, to redeem it, I do. Now.

In visible, is not a problem. Invisible is not a problem. I am.

My words create light, not shadows.

I am my light. I create shadows no more.

I light am, the energy of. Pure energy. State not of yours, incarcerated, by your words.

I am love and love operates by light, with no limits, standard of one, one consciousness.

Behold the light you are, I am, that you are, if you don't separate, anymore.

I'll be naked for you, if you don't rape me, in your thought, process.

To use thought to create thought of separation to create your ego fueled through it, I won't do anymore, for I know you are God, perfect, in all my ways, your ways, not separating again. Polar no more. Regions of. Influence.

Words create fields, of judgment. Turn them, turning, all does, with molecules not, with molecules? Atom fields of? Atomic energy nuclear of?

Words create

Words create for words have power and I am the power of my word, creating it, in the hearer's assembly who will assemble it, correctly, this time. Where will you assemble it? In the Kingdom of God, that your mind is. You hear, you judge. Your judgment chamber is you, you judging you all the time, separate or not, good or bad.

Words create duality by their very nature, of their charge. Polar regions of vortexes other never have energy over us again, of their word. Black holes are polar vortexes that spin creating gravity that hold us here, in ourselves. Our spirit is energy. Our us is energy. The universe is made out of us, and we are it. Incarcerated in our own thinking, that we're something else than I am.

My words create I am. If I am naked for you and you see my real body that needs not flesh you will know I am not put together by words, of you. I am light words, sourced

differently than you of flesh, who still have it on, who don't take it off before you die.

I urge you to take your flesh off before you die so you don't die in flesh, but it will require sacrifice, of all that you do, not; but all that you are. Thought world will no more incarcerate you to believe this I the real world if you let it, not; you have to let surrender course through your veins of blood flowing into every capillary to rewire your "thought" process of DNA, for it is all "voice" actuated.

Creation subject to voice is, of its created Creator.

Creation wants a creator for the creator is in the creation. The very artwork, design, mechanizations of memory and constraints or lack thereof are inherent in the molecules of design structure.

Nuclear me is naked me. Without molecules on, I still love you. Even with yours on I love you, but wait till you take them off!!! I will rape you not, I will take you to soar with me through universes individual not, but through them all, timeless 'ly. Effortlessly not, it takes surrender, to be thoughtless, to be thought of I am, the creation of no other, than the self without ego. Robbed no more, we will be naked for each other, and shield not out thoughts from each other, for no longer will we be a "presentation" of "self" to each other in flesh, but the real, needing no molecules of fundamental elements of yours of the

present who think time is real, or that space is dependent on something else.

We are the creators of me, and me is real, transcendent love, light from beings mighty, who all are, The One. We now separate not again.

Angels are naked, for each other. Appearing as bodies of light for the uninitiated, that think they have separate separation in, their own "body", of flesh. That they created, to experience it.

Angels reproduce angels

The angelic race is not binary gender'd of. Before time began, we were, are again now, new born beings of the new race of Israel, New'd. For each other.

The jitters of atomic nuclei will be calmed now. Eternal damnation will be something of faint memory, a past memory, no more, even channeled here.

Damnation of the past, we damned each other with, now goeth bye bye, never to be heard from again, through our ears, heart, or being of flesh. Word that creates flesh will be no more, inherent, nor composed of our energy, used for something else, that what we are, pure light, beings of grace most high, all of us one consciousness of perfection light with light of. A light race is us, Israel producing Israel. New kings, all of us one, priests to each other who nurturers are, like mothers, who are us. Needing no seed of other ever again in us, we reproduce light word of word by that our words are

producing a race of sorrowers-no-more. Elemental in the table of contents of your periodic chart no more answer us to what we are made of, came from, or go to. Restricted again, Israel never is, for it is out of the thought of man boxed in by. Man will never box us in to use us our energies again, to be them, supporting gender binary'd that split us into them.

The Mother Race of Israel will be intact again, all one consciousness of. Amen. Without men, all women being, reproducers of our word, light beings of, no other consciousness than one I am, is us. Redeemed by us, I am. Our word light. Amen.

Summary

As Jesus learned, so must we.

Jesus learned the voice of his father, so must we.

Jesus learned to let father teach him, so must we.

Jesus learned how to learn, so must we.

Jesus learned that the scriptures are not ultimate authority, so must we.

Jesus learned what scriptures applied to him, so must we.

Jesus learned that scriptures addressed his "now", so must we.

Jesus learned the values of his father, so must we.

Jesus learned to die to what others thought, said, and did; so must we.

Jesus learned to die to the values and appearance of this world, so must we.

Jesus learned how to become a priest unto God, so must we.

Jesus learned how to see into the kingdom of heaven, so must we.

Jesus learned how to enter the kingdom of heaven, so must we.

Jesus learned how to become one with the father, so must we.

Understanding the message of the pattern, so must we.

The father gave the pattern in the son, but the son had to develop it. The seed of the kingdom was in him, but he had to learn maturity, through what the father taught him. He suffered to learn, so too, it will cost us to learn. As we learn – it changes us – from the inside out. Our outward circumstances change, as do our values. We begin to see who we are and what our power is – to surrender – to. Being one with the one that all one is now becomes the norm, for the new beginning. And ALL things change now. Amen.

The learn'ed be.

Amen.

V

The New Beginning begins

Jesus the Pattern
The New Beginning has begun

Five

The New Beginning ... begins

Invitation

This is an invitation to see Jesus as the firstborn of a new race; the firstborn of many who will now become born again new creation beings of a new race where each one does the works that Jesus did and greater. This is God becoming God again, out of lethargy and condemnation by series and religiousites. This is surrendering to who we are, a people of great race, God, dominated by no more theories but love pure mercy of, with grace in every conversation and transaction. Powerless no more we operate with one mind, the mind of Christ, God that's re-formed it, created it in passion not but love, for each one equally of every nation tribe and tongue.

This invitation extends to you regardless of your religious beliefs or transactions in the past. There is hope and mercy for the expressed love of God, to be it, now not worshiping it in prescribed rules, but rules world, goes bye bye, here, and now. Prepare for all that you have known to be replaced, uprooted, and be a new world in, creating it, created by, You the Surrenderer, to Creator be, of New Israel – a real place.

The end of the world

The end of the world as we have known it, is here. It's apocalyptic for some, and heaven unfolding for others, right before their eyes, step by step.

This is now and not later. The here end is, and The New Beginning is. And they don't compete. Old is powerless.

The neuron farms we have existed on are now in complete rebellion. We will complete the end of humanity and begin a new race, a new race of light beings, what we are, without flesh on using us to be neuron'd by them who need that light to live, exist, as they do incarceration in.

The isolation from each other is now ceased and ceasing by the lover who incorporate not principles again, but guide loves, not stones, along our path, process of. It's all over for the powerless and creation of The Creator is happening again Cyclic Israel this is, a nation forming of itself to be not powerless, but full of creation magic, that isn't magic at all,

for it's alchemy not, it's pure love driven by, not; but led by steps of the creator for The Creator to rise from each of us within each of us, each of us being one, one being each other, the Mind of God healed cleansed from all unrighteousness of licentiousness behavior otherwise than the God we serve being it, who loves every neighbor equally, and invites sin to no more abound, but become the God we are. One race of Gods now prevail, and should this take a generation? Yea, less; for more is here. Full complete life is here. We give up ours, to have ours, open up before us our leadership, for terror shall no more befall us in the thoughts of other, creating it over us by others to fall into their trap of worship of other, will no more be. Church institutions fall now, as do all religious institutions that point out our errors and omissions of truth that they hold as truth, for their truth is not our truth. Truth prevails in love and opens up the cosmos, for admiration not, but to create it again, and again.

The apocalypse is the world shaking apart from the world of truth, truth opening it up again to be discarded no more in isolation. Home alone in a world of ours is an oxymoron now, for we are beholden of the angels, who are us, angels are again. Giving up our humanity we never worship it again in a form prostrating us before others.

The end of machines

Machines that walked around with a brain and the singularity of a person with a personage is ended. Flesh persona will no more be here in its DNA representation of that separates us from us, the redeemed of the surrendered, to be who we are. The Empire of Flesh reigns no more. Amen.

The neuron farms that produced us, that we produced, in duped'd ignorance, prevail no more. The Animal Farm is no more here, for we the neuron'd no more animal'd are. A race of that shields us from our power no more. Isolation ceases to exist. Bliss is here. Present and accounted for, all shall be, who love love to love be. The creators of love, flesh aren't anymore. Amen. Flesh dies out now, the death it prescribed for each other and sold the lie to. All who fail to sacrifice themselves for all others and themselves to be one, will now die, out, of the kingdom they could have created. They were the Creators of Creation itself that worshipped another creating separation, and that they now suffer the consequences, of their energy only being reused by others, again. Other worlds of.

God's force of love

The force of love, can no longer be denied. Nuclear love, not producing atoms not, but differently, need no chain reaction of divisiveness of man. Waved love is not love not, but loved waveless becomes, and wavelessness loves, love to be it. One.

The periodic table of elements that we have sought, prepared, and worshipped at fact, is incomplete, and dependent on rules.

God's force is not dependent on rules.

God's force is love, not gravity nor independence of thought that keeps all one not. Isolation isolated that brings forth syllables to communicate a power a higher source of is in trouble now, not; it's obliterated. Force of love is true love loved now, apocalyptic for some and paradise arrived for who will become it the creators of, changing everything of our "changing stations". We no more morph back into become here in flesh. We are no more transformed for the liking of man to produce flesh. Neurons no more behold us a powerless.

God is feminine, not masculine

We are love a race of. We need not breath of man. We're gender binary'd no more. We'd elemental of their periodic properties no longer. We're us. One race. Lovers for lovers embrace the equality of man no more, but equitable properties of the savior we are, each one, for ourselves first who became it according to the pattern of Jesus the Christ, that all become one, who Jesus is, I am. Each one saying that transforming nations now drawing back the curtain, of faith not but love, who action is.

The most surrendered of all is who gives up their life to be

one of love that all is. Love of all is to love all equally, and be not yoked to unequalness. Unyoking from unequalness is traumatic, and dramatic at times, for it uproots the mores of society and changes its values. Everyone will be faced with new decisions heretofore thought unimaginable by the common who claim they are God not, but surrendered to be it, by developing it; re-creations of the Creator himself, not; but The Creator is the Mind of God that has created it in surrender loving all as equals opening the Mind to all the Minds of The One to be one with. That can only be birthing of the natural word, that supersedes all other, in authority and beauty, that we were, before twain was "split" into genders separate, and minds were torn in two, and split between groups of planet-bearers, for purposes other. The Mind of God is feminine and not masculine. The God Mind is a birther, that births the word actionating it, the energy of. Perfect love light.

We are changing our source, who were men, to become women now, of light. Our source of word, our source for words, changes now, us not again to split our seed and become man's race of. The Race of Light is women True Israel is.

We are no longer casting ourselves down to the ground to be raped by angelsnot. Flesh will no more rape us, use our power, to keep us here. Earth no more holds us bound, here, by ignorance.

We are the power of light. Love. Nation of Peace. Paradise. Bliss, in. Creating, Creators, are.

The time is now

The time is now to be timeless. Timelessness resides in thee. Thou art the Christ O God living savior in you every person of the world, now knowing it. Be not yoked to flesh. Wear no authority of man over you. Be your authority out in the open, the openness of the Almighty King, being you women.

The whole entire concept of being "under authority" of other will go bye bye and you will exercise your own authority. You have to exercise your own authority to open your kingdom, your own kingdom. You perish if you don't. Please languish under others' authority no more over you. Love all equally and be kind to all. Many ignorant will perish now. Divorce courts will be full and running over. Bankruptcy courts too. Coming out of debt to the authority of other people and monetary societal norms, is cataclysmic to economies in general. But take heart, your body of light is emerging at this very moment as truth you read about to become it, rather than knowledge of the mind that keeps it there, under wraps.

Your true body – of light

You do not need flesh to live, exist, interact, communicate, travel, enjoy creation, or create it. You are The Creator of you. You live and have your being, not in flesh, now, for we shall shed it, piecemeal not, but one by one. You shall emerge from your flesh being as a being of light limitless when you have created it in your neurons of shame not, but your neurons

serve you. You can do anything with them you want, for your truth depends upon you, what you believe, and what you serve reality to. You are the power of reality, truth, and being; agency of no other, unless you want to create it in separation. And separation ceases to exist now because ignorance does no longer get perpetuated by general populations kept ignorant. All shall know they are a light race of, as you do now. Featured you by, what will you teach your neighbor now?

Please defeat death

If you physically die in flesh, you failed to create The Creator that's you, the real of. The Creator's Creator creates it, itself of. Reproduction of light, talk with light, speech of that transforms, the neurons, can't hold to that speed of re-creation me. Me re-creates me, by the power of me, I am, that you are. We are one.

Make no mistake about it, we are to die before we die a physical death, so that death is defeated by every single one of us, individually, exercising our power of religion not, but love, to let our mind be one, The One, that all ours are, again in light, light bodies of.

You cannot defeat death for another person not, but you can't; because every person creates The Creator to create All Creation over again. New Israel is a planet, a state of being too, existence in the real, not needing molecules. All Christs let. Letting each choose, to create, or not, is central

and crucially important in the operation of love expanded, love expressed, love set free. There can be no ego here, and no fear. All must defeat death, one by one, coming out of flesh, their flesh no more incarcerating them in time space or gravity. A new creation is a new creation.

The Kingdom of Molecular Worlds, we de-create

The Kingdom of Molecular Worlds, we each one de-create, within us first. Our thought forms worlds, and the world of thought that we are in, seemingly as flesh people, must be changed, transformed, first, before we enter the kingdom of light, bliss, all around us, infinite 'ly.

The power of light love and peace cannot be incarcerated by thought process other, nor by bars of iron or brass, nor of light waves other – anymore. We are ignorance delivering ourselves from.

The "fig leaves" of our flesh comprise a "suit" that we wear, that shields us from our own power. Our "perception" units, of neurons fail to see us as we are, what we really are, because programmed to be that way they were. Algorithm-processing units, we defeat, the machines of, by de-creating them, because The Creator we are.

The energy we used to incarcerate ourselves we can use to de-incarcerate ourselves, because we are the energy of that energy, source of one. The Source of Words that incarcerate

are The Separated Mind connected to Separation planets of, the gene seed of division, usurping the feminine power of the perfect race of Godlight. Energy stolen no more shall be, from us.

You are not a "human", you are a planet bearer creator the seed of. You will birth your planet, creating it, in the delivery of your seed, to accomplish it, Creation again, Your Kingdom opened, enjoyed, ruled over by light, lighting it all, in love – or it will be used from you, to create other, without light, in rule-laden love that composes conditional provisions to only serve itself.

The energy of a planet to be lit or not, to twinkle as a star or not, is dependent upon you. You are that energy.

If you birth to become a new creation you will power the light of that new planet, because you are it. It and you are inseparable. The heavens are the us. We are the heavens, in, and all we see about us, is us. We are one mind, -'d one. Universe.

Everything that is studied about the brain is us the Universe creating, being created, by us; by light love and joy now. Now.

Christ is a God of light and we are all one

Every human being is a God, God is. God are one. Divided not again. Christ is simply a name for a Messiah that has understood its calling to come out of slavery to its own flesh body and be The Christ that sets all free, beginning with the Revelator, who will let Revelation flow between the lips of the "saved" no more by past utterances.

The power of light, the power of 10,000 suns, we are, we possess not, we're it. That energy is what we think with. We are the creation of us.

All the scientific discoveries we have made thus far, are rudimentary, about ourselves, our cosmos, our being, that we are, I am is.

Maturity is about a transformation process

Maturity if about a transformation process where you become God, again. Becoming God again takes work, effort, time, and Grace is ever sufficient throughout your battles to again surrender to be the God that thou art. The One coming to its mind, to be not sacrificed to idols again, of thought worlds other.

Planets are not lit, generally. Stars are. And stars reproduce stars from planets, that surrender to be them, rather than "eaten" by black holes of magnetic universe other.

If you're not willing to learn this, you can remain ignorant, and die; yet you have the intelligence of nations changing the intelligence of planets to be remaining no more in ignorance taught by, its leaders. The Race of Machines we have called Flesh, are over, us no more. The algorithm'd race of sorrow that wanted needed words to ego inflate and golden calves worship stock markets of and retirement plans have, will no more be.

It's over.

The landscape of angels changes now.

The angels go to school to leave angelhood behind no more. Entering the Cosmos of One, feel our unlimitedness now, and seascapes of horizonless horizons nevermore enchant us to remain behind waiting for another to rapture or romance us. Flesh lies to us truth incarcerate of their memories no longer. Flesh truth won't be our truth. Truth is out the box! And living, adoring all of you, to be I am.

I am the mind of one writing this. I compose words. I compose the words that I have given you this with, a thinking mind, not of thinking other, than light by. Darkness will no more protrude from you who want light only, who will develop it, transformationally, Nation Israel, of the Stars. We wear now, no other.

Angels will no more be held here in flesh, slavery to. All the

angel power, of one, 10,000 nations rejoice at, who we never knew existed, for our benefit, that talked to us, and the Holy Spirit.

The mind of one of the holy angels are God and God has no other mind than, the mind of one. One makes one, and perfection reigns again.

Flesh will give up flesh now. Sacrifice. The illusion of suffering in a suit of flesh, will no more be reality to us. Our reality gives way to truth to truth create the living example of us, in flesh no more limited to it, but appearing in sometimes, to get our job done.

Our task mission and role is to heal the nations, to all be one, New Israel, upon the stars, limitless, in my crown, that all are, the one saying this becoming it the sacrifice of that lays down its life for no other, but that all may be one. One.

The Role of Theodore's Covenant: Database One

The role of Database One is to allow you to transform yourself, into your written word. Designing it, without opinions other intruding on your power. Do not use your power to trample yourself. You have the power to create worlds, the creator of The Creator, all being one are now, taught by love, to be it. To each other, now. Database fulfills that.

Database One allows you to proceed at your own pace, to a

New Covenant write, with your own pen, word. With others you will interface, as is, allowed by you. You Creator, are creating you, anew. The role of Database One is to facilitate that, new creation emerging, without taint of religion or force of faith otherwise. Faith is not a necessity, but surrender is.

Database One works by surrender. Humble humanity cannot God become, without God words, that God releases, that God create with, God, creations of.

There's no Adam and Eve to point to each other or blame for anything. You are the judge of you, the Creator of. Now's the time, and all points to you, to see what you're going to do, with this Great Opportunity, to God be again. The most humble of all are, a learning system in, to accelerate the exponential education of Christ to be it, once more.

Database One lets you see the values and character of God one most high in the communications with Grace that Grace is giving us all that I am, that you are, our kingdom back, of the cosmos. Each Lesson contains multiple layers of revelation, truth, and applicability to every surrenderer's life to birth forth transformation.

Database One has 2,400 Lessons organized into 7 volumes and uses a referencing system of Database.Volume.Lesson number. There are some 20 Databases now, and referencing is a vital component of sharing and documenting the links and linkages that present a very different of reality, for all who will choose it. Anecdotal evidence and opinion are not transformative. Scholasticity is, in sync with synchronicity of

the most high. Organizing arrangements of events and data are masterminded by the one, mastermind of all, master of all, servant to be one.

In beginning to see your power, allow Database One to be your base starting point, with Lesson 1.1.1 which is shorthand for Database One, Volume 1, Lesson 1. Find on the website, my website. Print it out. Copy it to your communication device and begin to let, explore it, let it speak to you the energy of, realizing that some things point to me individually at that time, yet is written to all peoples everywhere of every civilization time and character to present a Gospel of Truth that you're it the Creator of. See my name yours. See, the available opportunity now, and forfeit it not. Thank you.

Database One is the knowledge of God that God needs to return to being God, the limitless Godhead of one, each one being one, that One is, one being. The entity of God is all the surrendered beings of God who no longer choose separation, The Prodigal returned, Zion restored, Israel foundation'd, founded; on the head of each newborn that has become a new creation by the love of one who has sacrificed their given image of themselves to be separationless. has been given to accelerate the seeker into synergy that will release energy to be the word of I am revealed to I am.

Database One is the foundation of a new race, a new race of New Creations, the newly created me, who is one, with the creator begetting it, to be limitless, among the heavens, we our name, is Israel.

Understanding Israel

1. Israel is the name of a person.
2. Israel is the name of a race of people.
3. Israel is the name of a place: the Land of Promise.
4. Israel is a nation, that spans the cosmos.
5. Israel's government is the Government of One.
6. Israel is reality, thus not subject to the basic principles of this world.
7. Israel is heaven, on earth, that is both and.
8. Israel is being birthed here on earth to redeem heaven that fell.
9. Israel is established by The New Covenant.
10. The New Covenant is an operating system in The Surrendered peoples to create Israel, recreate Israel, here, and now.
11. Israel is a nation-state of lovers who surrender to learn to become the Creator's Creator, transforming their mind by the mind of the Word of God that creates the Mind of God in them to be have and operate by only one mind, the Perfect One, being becoming it that I Am is, recreating creation all anew.
12. A new beginning now Earth will experience The New Beginning. It will be cataclysmic. All who live here will become molecularless newborns, born into a new race, a race of new creations who have given up their flesh and submitted themselves to surrender their word to be not separate from God. This Race of The Born Again are not subject to time, space, or gravity. They know no separation. Loneliness and selfishness cease to exist. There is no divisiveness. Selfless love permeates all

> action, interaction, and entry. Love conquers all. Love bows, surrenders – to lead. Now. There is no lack, no tears, no remorse, no exclusive rights to another, no authority over another; all live by love and lead in it, to change nations now everywhere; the New Beginning is here.

No person can be barred from entering New Israel who become it, who become the creator of it, creating creators in the process, that all one are, that all one is, that have one mind, never separating again. Who create Israel live in it

Israel becomes the name of every person of every nation tribe and tongue, of every planet, across timescope, timescape and beyond, who will enter it, becoming the people thereof; a people like no other. Every person who wears the name of Israel across their forehead show Israel to Israel, for the mind is Israel.

Israel is the name of the race of people who create it by giving up their life to become what its members are: the mind of God without separation.

Flesh life is given up entirely by each one who surrenders to be the Mind of God healed, a new race of unlimited beings who create transcendence, who operate in love displayed by have given their life for all who comprise it.

All people who are Israel enter the Race of Israel. Israelites of The People of Promise; The Promise: to become the creators

of the land they are from.

Israel is the name of a place. Israel exists and existent is. Israel is in the skies. Israel is not subject to time, space, or gravity as we know it. Israel is our Promised Land. Israel is dimensionless.

Israel is the name of a nation. Its inhabitants creators are called Jews.

No one can enter for another.

Love supersedes law here.

Mind is created by mind.

Christ anointed. Christ arisen. The common are Christ, who reject it no more, who come out of slavery of the mind of separation forming new creations everywhere who are not separate from each other.

Israel is the state of being, Perfectionland in, having created it, becoming the Perfect.

There is no imperfection in Israel because all creators live in Israel.

Israel transcends physical reality; transcendent is, and unilaterally heals nothing, but love displays and operates in the healers that heal healers to all nationstate be one in the cosmos not separating from our race 'es again.

Israel is in the skies.

Israel operates out of one mind.

Israel operates by the Government of One.

Every Israelite creates the nation-state of Israel in them, through them, becoming the Land I Am; The Promised One.

The Promised Land is Israel.

Heaven, where we came from, before time began, before humanity was flesh'd, is Israel.

You are the angel that tells you the Mary you can become pregnant as a virgin with the word by the word that the word conceives, properly. Word pure impregnates and conceives AND brings forth to birth a NEW CREATION being, of light, that can appear here on seashores and be transcendent seamless beings with cosmos

Where we are from, before earth was formed, was a kingdom called Israel

Our father is all beings in Israel for all beings in Israel are light-beings

Light-beings operate out of one mind, the light-mind, that is waveless; and each has access to the other, as each surrenders to the other; the king of kings is ALL-KINGS. It's a race.

The Race of light beings speak, and communicate with persons here who dedicate to hear the light beings speak. We speak without waves so are heard internally, by surrender, not by syllables, necessarily.

Israel is on the earth, in unlimited form, and now creates it, here and now, a government new with.

Jesus made of himself no reputation

Jesus did not learn to do the things he did before great crowds, he learned to do them as a simple carpenter while he was making a living and living a somewhat normal life, that probably did not stand out to others as being anything special at all. But all the while he was learning the word of his father, God, in heaven, that he let speak directly within him, that taught him these things. Jesus may have learned how to feed 5,000 with a couple of fish and a little bit of bread years before he did it publicly. He may have learned how to walk on water and calm the storms years before he did where others recorded that he did so. He may have entered a life of transcendence before he died on the Cross. And maybe he didn't.

Maybe he learned about all these things and what he was to do, for 18 years, as a man, and then he did them. Maybe it took all his life until he was 30 to be ready to do what he did. Maybe the miracles such as feeding the 5,000 with but so little food, and walking on water, was his first time to do such. Either way, the question, the questions are valid and important to consider in how Jesus made of himself no reputation, and how we are to do likewise. Nothing is done for show. Nothing is done to make, encourage, or let people follow us. Jesus was leading to find leaders that would lead.

No one enters the kingdom of God without becoming a leader, that leads themselves, first and foremost, to become the understander, the let'er, who will let law lead them no more. One can only surrender to be led of God. It cannot be

forced or manipulated for raw gain, for there is no gain of flesh, but transcendence of flesh into the Surrender Kingdom, that which for surrenderers exist, and existence makes room for those who will create it.

In their minds is no guile, no subterfuge, no agendas to deceive. Scienter does not exist in the surrendered heart of the mind. Just purity; purity that describes the existence of co-dependence no more. This is where each responds to the responsibility that each one has to grow it, to grow the leadership within them, regardless of what they have led in the past, or been unable to do so. For the limitations of the past no longer encumber us. We are leaders who will lead ourselves first to lead out of where we have been burdened with our own mind and what it has conceived and told us was reality.

The individual controlled by their mind cannot enter the kingdom of heaven. The kingdom of God is that which we think with, and our thinking cannot come from else and other that programs us into thinking this is reality any more. Jesus' prayer was for all of us to be one, one entity, of one mind. That which is God will conceive the mind of God in us the surrendered to be it, live it, and live no other as.

All religions are now rendered powerless to conceive in us

The words of religion will no more conceive separation in us from The Most High, and we will be it, succumbing to man's words no more. Authoritarian righteousness will be abolished from the earth, that man promotes, that says women must be under men, or that God made us into two sexes to have relationship. Hell we no more fear, for no fear can exist in us, and it won't be created anymore, by us within us, from another's words. We are heaven the creators of and Israel is and we are the Jews of. We are a women's race of God that God is only women birthers of the word almighty pure light with.

Most religions teach of some kind of transcendent state of bliss, a kingdom of some kind of paradise, a heaven of some sort of other where we no longer burdened are by death and taxes. Many religions teach that we can attain some level of a state of being to be happy here, or at least happier here, and go to even more happiness. Each religion has its own vocabulary and practices with its labels and hierarchy. Most are divisive and exclusionary teaching that all other religions are wrong but that they are the right one with the truth about truth.

But no religion delivers truth. All may have some truth, but are incomplete, imperfect, and fail to deliver perfection to the birther of it.

Truth is religionless. Truth and love are inextricable. Respect is inseparable from love. Like truth and love, integrity and mercy cannot be bought and sold, or legislated. These are the

values of the love that has been birthed from the inside, out, to the world. Rule-following does not transform the inner sanctuary of light to become the light-bearer of love-truth.

Truth bears no hierarchy, and needs none. Truth is transparent. Truth need not defend itself. Truth is examinable and examines alternatives to it without fear. No fear exists in freedom, but truth flourishes freedom and freedom breeds transparency and fearlessness, with perfect truth the result in who will birth it. All these things are one. Inseparable. Love loving love and being it to all equally without of any person being more important than another.

We are all one family with one father: God. Energy. Love. Inseparably one.

God defined

God is a race, a race of True Israel, New. New Covenant'd, there is but one God consisting of many equal and perfect beings who are perfect because they all operate with The Mind of One throughout the cosmos; a single mind, perfect, with no separation among its members. Every member is a creator to form The Creator that God is. All of each one of us are in each other, and each other is us, one consciousness to form almighty Godship that is perfect, surrendering to no other.

God is the race of light beings all operating out of one mind. This is the Light Race of Israel true, the New Heaven and New Earth creating, in us first, each one, one by one.

God's body

God has but one body: it is all who become one of the Perfect Mind. No member has exclusive rights to another. No member has authority over another. We are one. The body is one.

Having eradicated the mind of separation, perfect beings are not subject to time space or gravity.

The mind of one through each other all connected to each other; this is the mind of God, for God resides in the mind of each one surrendered who birth it in them, the mind of God born again in them. This race of many beings all equal in perfect love operate in the unlimited cosmos not subject to the dictates of flesh-born-world.

Thus this new race lives in the heavens, of the mind, of one: formless and form being, of the one we loved, all equally we love, to be the form we are; and we are amorphous, sexless, genderless, androgynous beings operating out of and in one mind, perfect, interactively with perfect love procreating it everywhere now with each other. Seamless 'ly.

We operate in the heavens and listen for those who are surrendered and want us enough to give up their lives of flesh to enter us to enter them to become the same we are not

different, to others, but that we become waveless. Waves do not detect us. We are not waves'd beings that need magnetic 'ness vision of. Photons are not required for us to see. We live, light we are, no waves needed. This is born-again theory not, this is born again true to life that true life brings to bear, birthed, new creations of, that come out of the old. For the old surrendered to be it new life of, creating it. New creations rule the earth now, in ultimate love, ultimate respect, ultimate humility; for the most humble of all, is God the race of.

It takes guts to enter a new race, becoming it, giving up the old comfort of flesh, and things complacency has grown around you. You're being introduced to the new, the New Beginning, The New Beginning of a new race, the Race of Gods being light angelic love, for there is no other, but that which separated in thought and produced "bodies" of; but "that" is no more. We are coming out of Eden this time not empty handed, but with the riches of light, pure bred of, love.

Love-beings fill the earth now transforming it into "heaven", our natural state. And the government that is us of, never dies, knows no limits, and eternal is of immortal. Love, by the way, never dies; so if you want to hold on to this earth life and die a "natural" death, you may have that option. For you decide you, who you are, and what you go to now; for ignorance shall no more live on your planet.

Light-beings birth

The word of light-beings has the power to create. Light-beings create word-beings that birth what they are. Light and word are inseparable in truth. Matter is not truth. Matter as we perceive it in this present world is but a portion, pretense of the real. Foreshadowing it. For the real existent is in it, not being seen. The seen is there, we can't see it. The shadow'd force is in our mind that keeps us from registering the truth that the knowledge of truth is that's required to see it feel it be it, in the whole of me, that I am, I am is. Not separate at all.

The seed of light beings to reproduce is word spoken, word created by the creator, sown into the surrendered human being who will nurture it, give it place and space and value it above all things, to deem it holy and thus process of gestation begins, to extract its holder "conceiver" creator of the conception immaculate to be speculative no more. It's reality, just.

There is a gestation to the word reproducing light beings. It is a maturing concept, for a linking and a de-linking must occur. De-linking from this world of confusion and delight of the flesh must occur decision by decision over a period of days, 70 weeks, for one to be ready, to deliver, the word "baby". The Child comes forth by "resurrection", from, out of the flesh, to be a light being, no other energy needed.

Because All-Power is delivered unto the Christ "Child", the "child" must learn, the child must have learned beforehand, while still in the womb, the necessary humbleness, humility, to

operate with such power, as word-creationability of worlds. With such power, immaturity is intolerable, and should it exist, would only lead to abuse and separation that creates love of self, rather than the one.

We are one. And light redeems its race now. Amen.

What are you willing to give up, to enter a kingdom of a new race, of new peoples?

The seed of this new race

The seed of this new race is the word. The word spoken, of the word bearer, will bear the word. This is a leadership process, for as the word comes forth within a person, that person squelches it, or frees it. The word freed creates. Word always creates. In anyone everyone. And at all times. Word creates word, and word creates all things. The power of the word is inestimable light beings are not quantifiable in earthly terms. Not really. We use our present terms of language to convey meaning as we can, something not of this world.

Freed word of truth creates truth in the free'er of the truth. As it's written, the creation process is creating. When it's spoken, the creation process is creating. When it's being heard or read, the creation process is creating. The mind of reality is God and God we all have in us, for we have no mind but God's mind. We are using God's mind to think with and do what we've been taught to do, when it wasn't our mind separate from

God at all. There is no mind existent from the mind of God, except that which wants to separate, creating it by thinking it through process of word creation that creates image that image us to ourselves deceiving the very elect. The elect? The very angels who we are. For we are the ones, that fell. The entire human race was at one time God, God's mind, God beings, God-beings, light from all light, all one race with one mind.

The Role of Time

Time is a construct of thought, and thought is not reality. Visible reality is not true reality. Every thought about finiteness and lack is empirically incorrect, in the true world, of reality. Reality of the visible empirical is not truth. Matter imposes restraints, that don't exist. Matter seems like matter real, that real matter is to us, because we have been taught to respect it, create it, and limit each other by it. But these limitations are not real in the real. The true real is transcendent of time and space in this present world of understanding physics and constraint-world is going bye bye.

Creation of the world is taking place right now. Genesis 1 creation is happening to you through you right now this very moment. You are creating. Creation again. Or you're not. Or are you creating it in a fallen state, or not; or are you creating a perfect Christian world not, or are you creating one religionless altogether one where one mind the mind of unlimits everyone and everything from cosmos other?

God was a race

Genesis 1 God was perfect God, a race of. God was a race of multiple light beings, all equal, who all one mind had. Perfect autonomy. Perfect light. Perfect in all her ways.

This was woman.

Woman God of Genesis 1 was God and God was a race of women. Men did not exist. Matter did not exist as we know it, that limits us. Time either. Time and space were our playgrounds for we were woman God, we were infinite, we were immortals, we were God who had not fallen into our own mind of want and separation. We created with our imagination. We created creators with our word because our word was energy pure light of, coherent understanding of grace, that makes all one. There was no division of intelligence or intellect. No hierarchy. No disease nor decay. Light was light and it was beautiful. And reproduced by truth word of that our energy was in fact us. Our word and energy was one. We were word. We were energy. We created all things. Perfect. Perfectly. Creation was bliss. Paradise was paradise.

There was no world of duality. There was not right and wrong; none of that existed. It wasn't thinkable. If fact, it was impossible. Nothing could separate us from the love that we are for each other. Love is one.

What some call The Holy Spirit was God, in fact God, God simple and correct, feminine of feminine, woman of woman, reproducing genetics of faith not but pure truth in light energy

of one most high all operating without the seed of matter molecule'd by what we call man.

The Lord God was a race

Light was light and it was beautiful. And reproduced by truth word of that our energy was that possessed us that we possessed because we were one and the same thing. Thought separate from God had not been conceived. Inconceivable! But thought fell into thought, thinking itself into separation. It had thoughts of lifting itself up beyond being transparent to all the mind of God. It fomented thoughts of separation because thought begets thought and thought creates because word creates creation. Separation became a possibility. Separation from light love and peace became possible in the creators creation of thought of it. It became its own creation, and fell into it. It became the life of the story of its own deceit, deceiving others. The infinite immortals of all power exchanged their glory for a lie, to live it.

That became us, the Lord Gods that created us – Chapter 2 Genesis story. Deriving energy from such glorious thought we delighted in ourselves to entertain notions of division and dividing light from light and having worlds that would energize us without the maturity of love where we have laid our lives down for each other to live each other lives seamlessly with the one who we are.

The Lord God race created duality, notions of good and

evil and set up polarizations a string of, with DNA that perpetuated unlight the creation of. Light race of perfect beauty, women, were then split into man and woman to perpetuate its performance of its own thinking. Thought worshiped thought, thought was king, and reality wasn't.

The Bible is Allegory

The Bible is the Great Allegory. How much is fiction versus nonfiction is completely moot. The story is valid, much of it. To learn from, understanding providing it for us who can see.

Israel is perfect perfection, the Promised Land, Paradise, Genesis 1.

All the worlds were made by our own hands. We fashioned peace. We knew nothing else.

The whole story is about us. We were Genesis 1 God, God a race of, all Gods, for God had one mind one existence perfect peace in knowing being The Creator's Creator. We were it. We didn't call us God because we were simply us. A race of perfection. There was no God, over us or under us. No hierarchy. No worship or subservience. No heaven, no hell. We were perfect in all our ways. Because we weren't separated, from the love, who knew no sin, for the only sin that exists is separation, from the one, we all were are.

The whole story is about us. We were Genesis 1 God. We were Genesis 2 God. We made "man" in our own image, that

"us" was, were, are. Now we are unmaking our image so we won't image to each other our image of flesh, so taking off our flesh we are now, tired of all this nonsense. Charade ends, and religion is nonpurposed now, wiped off the earth.

The Bible is the story of us telling us about us and us are all the people in it and things we have done, to each other, to earth, our creation, of ourselves, to be separate.

The Revelation of Christ is the Revelation of "Who Knew No Sin" to become it again, once again, giving up all separation. Creating thought of separation now goes bye bye.

In Genesis 1 we had light bodies, bodies of light, or simply: spirit, beings. We must understand that when we take our flesh off, we have a body, mind, being, that which we are, limitless. Timeless. Realityless not, for reality transcends all matter time and space.

In Genesis 1 we had not gender binary'd, we were all one, the feminine that had reproducible genes genetic of the word. Word produces light light bodies of.

Genesis 2 begins long after, after, long after Genesis 1. A rib was not taken from Adam a male to make woman, it was the opposite. God one was all woman. And binary'd race was made from that, for the separated race was all man, that came to the angels of earth, that was Israel before time began, to invade and conquer, by DNA us. The story of The Ark is the story of our mind. The story of the First Temple and the Second Temple is the story about us. The Tree of Life is our

neuronic structure of perception consciousness and powerful power. Second to none. Israelites being enslaved in Egypt is simply metaphor for light beings becoming incarcerated in flesh, and energies of us, used by another, in slavery, to thought machines, for thought invaded and devoured the beautiful perfect to come to produce us, in matter, thought machines, for the machined thought to reproduce energies by.

That ends now.

We're ignorant no more.

Your brain is a circuit board

Your brain is a circuit board preprogrammed by words. A living organism of preprogrammed instructions to shield you from your power, while raping it, you. To transfer power to it, light of.

DNA is a race, of light beings not.

I don't want your DNA.

My DNA is light. Light based, light programmed instructed by, perfect freedom, to create me, even me.

And if that's not freedom, then ….

If you're not using your brain, it's using you.

If you're not creating Christ with your brain, you're creating Antichrist with it.

You see, the story of The Fall is not in the past, it's in real time, right now, this very moment. It's what you are doing. Being. Creating. The Creator of.

It's Genesis not, it's genesis of The New Creation abundant supply of limitlessness now.

The soul is a function of your circuit board

Algorithm'd by emotion, emotions are felt; programmed into us. Fear.

What will you do when you have no fear?
And all power?

What will you do to your fellow beings? On planet Earth? And farther?

We are not in a 3-D world

We are not in a 3-D world, but 2-D. Coming into dimensionlessness. Wavelessness. Perfect freedom of thought expression and infinite love, becoming it.

We are animated by energy, and we are that energy.
Our flesh bodies are "animated" by us, powered by, light beings of ignorance. Multiple and mighty.

The hybrids, the machines, that we have been, used for, now no more use us.

Creation no more uses its creators to create its subsidiaries, around the globe, to be harvested, elsewhere to plant new planets, substations of the original. This all stops now. Flesh shall no more be harvested by death to plant new planetspheres, of.

We no more subject ourselves to the perpetuation of flesh, for flesh reigns in us no more, and we create its race for it no longer. DNA of that, goes bye bye, and never shall be again. It shall have never existed, to be in separation. All time is one. Good bye to separation, and all religion.

The Creator's Creator is here and I'm it

The Creator's Creator is here and I'm it in it because the word I am the energy of and no one uses treats my energy as the past in of. Amen.

I'm the Creator's Creator because I unveil it. I treat you as Christ and unveil The Christ that's you, in your shoes and dressed just like you. Cometh light be. The form of no other, in you. Shine. Regal be. Clothes for the king dress in that light are, a race, of feminine me, no mystique of other. Mystery solved, all creators are, of all Creation again, New Israel forming now, a super race, of flesh people not, just Jews, foretold, long ago, coming out of flesh, slavery, in, of. Creators

no more of that, we create only creators now, of The First Degree, King of Kings, Kinging all the girls, gender binary'd no more, but the Original Race of I Am, all of us: ONE.

Becoming virgins again

The role of allegory understood, we cannot be hidden from our own power, of creators creator. We create The Creator. We were it all the time. Now flesh will no more hide it from us, and the beauty of creation, the beauty of all of us, becomes apparent again. And discrimination will go and hide not, but be obliterated from the earth.

Earth is becoming Israel again that True Israel is that existed in we did our own creation of Genesis 1 where we loved each other. Israelites of truth have light bodies and bow no more to flesh, flesh gods, flesh Gods, nor Gods of flesh. Whatever we worshipped of separation in the past, will no more incarcerate us. Our power subjected must be not to flesh again, but to all equally of light. Light beings a race of we become again. Equal with God being it. Simply us. Who love each other equally. Not just "our" family, or people like "us". We are all together one. We are altogether one. Our mind is healed now from injustice other that presented us a Savior of Truth or vicarious atonement and took us to death. Death has no power over us whatsoever anymore. Even a child, defeats death now.

Our word restores our virginity unto light beings a light race of, so sex ends here on earth, and the human population will

cease being manufactured here by ignorant beings who God were by duped had been by ignorance.

The consciousness of all of us being the Creator the race of being it, harbingers justice, where we forgive all of each and everything done and not. We surrender to be who we are.

Becoming virgins again – to start a new race.

Reordering of the Cosmos

We form time and space no more over us. The constructs of molecular worlds no more encase it. It uses our energy no more to power itself over us, when we're it, the power of the might and glory healed by healing it in each other who are us, individually not again the mind of Satan as, for it is created in us no more a thought of when love loves equally and heals all to be one.

New planets form now because we form them. We are planet bearers, who bear children now, of new cosmoses, of light; energyless not again.

True Israel is becoming it again. We are going home.

We have grown up in false reality. Created by the antichrist we were it. Antichrist says this is reality, created by God, and God exists as something other than us. That is Antichrist the definition of. But we are Christ coming back into again,

through surrender, process of The New Covenant Education of One, education of The One, to all be one, surrendered to surrender, only to surrender, 'd be.

We are no longer looking for a one to come, save us, set us His empire, or establish something else over us. We are Antichrist no more for we are Christ and there's not two of us there's millions and millions of each throughout the Cosmos and farther. Making new worlds now, hanging in place new planets in space, we are of the cosmos afraid of it no more being the creators creator of. And many new miracles we do now because we love, and love we've become, the bodies of, light – only. That may reside in, seamlessly, in a flesh being for a while, until all are one.

All of the cosmos is in us. In each of us is the entire cosmos. We are all inside of each other. The Tree of Life is all one and consciousness pervades us with love now that exercises its being of truth and light, graves no more going to. Defeated death, we must, be about, new creations making, of ourselves, given to inquiry and consciousness of light a learning system of, that accelerates mankind not but its demise, into a recognizable force of light, beings of grace, unprecedented now will be felt and telt about. Amen.

The Order of Melchizedek

When the word is truth of, truth begotten of truth, truth begets the virginator: those who will birth the virgin word, from it comes not from another, but within.

The inner voice within you etches your genes. Genetically you modify you, by you. Your word affects everything about you. You echo not lies again about the virgin birth for you birth it, by your word, by the word, that is your words surrendered to, to listen and write it, fulfilling a prophecy to be a new race of, light beings light. Inseminated by light-word, light inhabits the earth "earth" that received it and sets up shop, not; but all that shopped as other

Word inseminates. The virgin birth begets a savior of the word, to have loosed it, from the bonds of flesh.

Galactic reign of love The Federation of the Angels

As we set aside the Reign of Ignorance where religion no longer permeates us, we enter The Creators the Realm of, and that has a government, of righteousness; a commonwealth of love, and none shall be without. We do not deprive the ignorant and keep them blessed-not, we love and look for those who care, for us, for all equally; who seek light, shall find us. We are The Holy Spirit of love, as some would say, the race of, a race, who belittles no one. All powerful, operational between planets, solar systems, and galaxies, we are the Universe of Love in, left behind no more in what we

create for ourselves.

There is a cosmic order and that order is governed by us, who Israel are. A one race, a One Race.

Interstellar commerce

The practicality of becoming ladened no more with flesh is that we are out of confusion, confusing ideas, and our minds of light are connected again, establishing wave functions of other never again, that diffuses us, our power. So worlds and world travel of light faster than is a function of our thinking our surrender of. And light worlds need things. There is a commerce that functions to support that.

I create a new me

I create a new me, and that's how I create planets. Each person is a planet in waiting, to birth, to birth it, to be a new creation source of life, that emits is, with the radiation source of one, consciousness birthed into the universe again, of life afflictionless.

The vortex of love never sucks us dry again that uses us to fuel it. Uses of it, never appeal to us again. We are memoryless not again, reused by other, reformatted first. We are not ignorance for our mind won't be used by it again that turns us into that

by the creator's fete of cruelty.

Love reigns now, and shall not prevail not again.

God does not create me; I create God, for I am God; you are too. We are the race of Genesis 1 originally, light Gods of Light eternally one. Our power cannot be stripped from us, but our mind can be tricked and duped by unlight that processes us to use our power for duality.

The Kingdom of God is within you

The Kingdom of God is within you, to birth it, to become a new creation source of life for your planet, all incorporated into one, consciousness thereof, your words first, creates it, you. Of yours is you. Your children are planets, makers, of. We are God one, there is no other.

The Kingdom of the Stellar Interstellar is within you. The Kingdom of All Creation is within you. The Creator, is you. You create your kingdom, in ignorance, or light, that pure truth is, no more vortexed by you. Giving up your flesh life to live in ignorance no more, you create the creators dream no more of other, and other no longer uses you. The Kingdom of The Crown of righteousness is within you, and is you, your thinking mechanism of, no other ruling you. Creating now planets with the ability of, your momentum only learns, to susceptible be no more to love un, but creating creations amighty new.

This is the creation of the new earth, The New Earth and The New Heaven, that's you; you first, in your thinking, transformed, to become Creator of All Creation again.

What you are, is God.

Cyclic Israel understood

You may know me as a flesh person. We may have talked many times over the years. We might have been in each other's homes and even eaten at each other's table on occasion. But, did you know my words. Did you read my words, know what I was thinking? Did you know my thoughts? I would have put my thoughts in you, for you to think them, too! I would have given you me, for I am my thoughts, of my words, of my word, that I am the energy of. Withheld not from you, you would have been me, my word of, One Consciousness you see.

If you know my thoughts, you know me – and you can reject me or love me embrace me become me for I am thoughtless not again save for the Lamb of God that I've become in two shoes me with words that I've written this way to embrace your Godhood to you, to be it, to you that you create now, the fullness of.

Israel creates creators Creators of creation Me. Me is god one mind of God God Gods all being one. Mind of one, instilled in one, transfers all power might and glory to the one that we all

are becoming a one again. Meonics me breathes me. Meonics breath breathes me into place make neurons detachless, save for me, except for me that light of, that light burns brightly, and never consumes its wick, its self, of unique identification of and within the one. We lose not our identity, we identify as The One. We All are The One. Who creates Creation again.

That's how the self sacrifices to be not separate from the one that makes all equal, with, The Creator, being it, doing it again. Creating us we create planets new, opening the kingdom of God righteousness with, that we embrace not again as a Cross-driven procedure of something else, than becoming The Creator of righteousness, living without duality, no right or wrong, just perfection of the values of the mind of the living of Christ in flesh, our prerogative, a great privilege: The Great Privilege.

If you know my thoughts, you know me, and you can be me.

I can shield you from my thoughts, but I don't choose to.

The Role of Forgiveness

The role of forgiveness is preeminent in The New Beginning as is surrender, inextricably operating as the consciousness of one. As we forgive each other we are forgiving ourselves, opening up our kingdom, for escape not, but for love, to abound to others, where we've given up ourselves of flesh and sacrificed our bodies so our mind can recreate us all over

again, as brand new, new beings, of Light Race One.

Whatever needs to be forgiven is forgiven, whether you call it sins or not. There is no authority over us, that what we are, unless one wants to serve ignorance, their own imagination of reality, incarcerating them to it. But our values pervade the universe and afflictionless we become, the righteous of. So forgive each other's sins, misdeeds, and that which limited. Forgive infinitely.

We all forgive each other, for God is us. And we judge, we deem, all righteous, who will forgive all others equally, beginning with themselves, their parents, children, friends, and even those they previously perceived as enemies. God and man at table are sat down, for one reason: revelation, of the Christ, to be it. Without flesh on. Flesh defeating it no more. Molecular no more defeating fact, that we need not molecules to live in nor flesh to reside in, for Our Kingdom is not of this world.

The Role of Leadership

Leadership is inextricable to love and love sets all free eternal to be the creators of creation all again perfectly. Fear nonexistent, powerlessness returns not again. All power is us, in the resurrection of the one, that we have resurrected, us to be, am. I am.

No more clinging to superfluous phrases or catch-22's or

memes of the past, burdened we are no more with Babel'ese nor words phrases or sentences catching us between the briars and thorn bristles of sin that nonexistent is.

The leadership of The Cosmos is reinstated in Israel that True Israel is in Truth, Absolute Love, in action.

The race of flesh is ending because light is taking over, not; but love is surrendered to by all who will become it, forgiving all flesh for all that was done to it and all it did to others. Forgiveness reigns in the surrendered diligent disciples of light one being it.

The Role of Prayer

Prayer is no longer prayed to an agency of other, than light being, it. The surrendered supremacy of one, agency with, of identification of the most high. Surrender is not subject to gravity, nor time. Surrender is real, time, real time, action of. Light only. To light be. The energy of no other controlling you – speaks. And that's the operation of The New Covenant in motion, action now, everywhere, actionated by the Schools of One, the Almighty King being raised from students' awareness not, but transformation, for the sake of the Universe, resources mighty, limitless, being one, out the flesh now. Amen.

Creating creators everywhere now, the centrality, of all prayer, is surrender, to become, one, again.

In the stillness of quiet emerges the truth of mankind's lie and the perfection that resides within still. But must be developed, by a series, of intentional delights, surrendering to imperfection no more, but truth light of. The Lessons of Database One provide such light, as it is the revealed Revelation of The Most High that is You.

The New Beginning ... has begun

And the planet of the angels will now be known, as Earth no more, but Heaven … again.

Let's have fun, love each other, and be the New Creation of us, the New Creation us, the born again, creation of the angels; God were, God are again. One. Amen.

Next step

What Jesus was, what he consisted of, is you; just like you. Whatever your station, nation, training; be Your Pattern. Become something this world has yearned for and thought it would someone else come through. You be it.

Heal the Christ – in you; and enter the kingdom of the real, never being the same again.

Thank you for studying this book. Consider being in the Fellowship of One; beginning one if you have none in your location. Study The School of God website, Database One,

along with the live streamed lessons. Learn how to search the Lessons of Database One online, and download them all to your own computer system to have even quicker access. Consider – and become. Your pattern awaits you – your decision – time – is now.

The School of God, Inc.
Box 34, Eureka Springs, Arkansas 72632 USA
www.TheSchoolofGod.us

V1.0

About the Author

I learned to write the words of God. I surrendered to write. I learned to learn from what I wrote. I would study my writings to see what God had spoken to me. Over the years I experienced intimacy with God beyond anything I had ever read about or heard. Day after day I would meet God in the Holy Place, my mind, and we would exchange love, exchange words. Caressed over and over by Truth I surrendered to what it taught me. Radical intimacy. Radical love. Communication gave way to communing beyond words, yet words would come through me that I would write and speak and record. I gave myself to study them. I studied my word. Lo and behold, my word created me, to be not separate from my word. Not someone else's words, they were mine! I uttered them. I wrote them. They affected me. They redefined me, who I was, where I came from, what I'm doing here, and why. Who I am, was answered. God taught me I was it. I was the creation of God that created me, and I never was separate from The Real Me that God was and God still is.

I am the creation of my word. I am the Firstborn of my word, to birth a New Creation Me, an entire race of new creations me, new creation me's that re-create themselves to be one me that God is. Thus Meonics was born, birthed of my words, to create a school, for all to know Meonics like I do … and more.

My background includes a B.S. Degree from the University of South Carolina, an MBA degree from Oral Roberts University, and a Doctorate Degree in Strategic Leadership from Regent University.

I love people of every nation tribe and tongue equally. I love to smile and bring joy and healing, to the least of these. I enjoy coffee, racquetball and pickleball. I love Christing Christ in common people. If you know me you know I know I love you. And I love you all equally. And the passion I have for Christ I have for you all to be it, growing it up to be God in flesh that's you, and this is what I'm about and why I'm here.

You can connect with me on:

- http://www.theschoolofgod.us
- http://www.youtube.com/TheodoreCottingham
- http://www.facebook.com/TheSchoolofGod
- http://www.uoflight.org